Before the Bowman Boys

BEING

THE KNOWN AMERICAN ANCESTRY

OF ALAN, JOHN AND RUEL BOWMAN

BY

JANE BELKNAP BOWMAN

THE ANUNDSEN PUBLISHING COMPANY

DECORAH, IOWA

1976

GEM, ART, CHRIST

OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS
DEDICATED
TO GREAT UNCLE CYRUS
AND
TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN
When I was in high school, my great-uncle Cyrus Clark sent each member of my father's generation the lines of descent that his niece Mary Clark Brittingham had used to become a member of The National Society of the Colonial Dames of America. They were just that - mimeographed lists of names without notes or references. We all proudly kept the copies in safe deposit boxes and were pleased to be able to trace our ancestry, not realizing that they were worthless.

Several years later, when I was studying to be a librarian, I decided to prove these lines of descent for myself. I immediately ran into a big obstacle. No one had remembered that my grandmother was a half-sister and did not have the same heritage. She had been born in 1850, but the Wisconsin records show that her father was married for the first time in 1852. After this setback, I put the papers aside for another ten years.

After we moved to California, I undertook a research problem that led me, quite incidently to A History of Sanbornton, New Hampshire, published in 1881 by the Reverend M.T. Runnels. The second volume contained genealogies. I looked up "Clark" rather half-heartedly. Our Clarks were Wisconsin people and I knew of no connection with New Hampshire. There, in black and white, I found the reference to substantiate the legitimacy of my grandmother's birth. It told about Kendall Peabody Clark's marriage to Betsey L. Wicker and her death when their daughter was born. His marriage to Melissa L. Larabee in 1852 was mentioned and all of their children were listed.

Realizing that it was unlikely that others would find this obscure reference, I immediately gathered my materials and petitioned the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution for membership. I was accepted as a member of Western Shores Chapter in Long Beach, California in 1969.

This chance encounter whetted my appetite for the study of genealogy and it became my favorite hobby. I subscribed to journals and acquired many friends through correspondence about our mutual family background. I visited libraries and probate courts every time we took a vacation. It was fascinating, but my family tolerated rather than shared my enthusiasm. In the hope that some descendant may want to carry on where I have stopped, I am publishing my findings. Great-uncle Cyrus never knew what his mimeographed lists would lead to, but maybe he did realize that someday, someone would be very thankful for his thoughtfulness.
ORGANIZATION OF MATERIAL

This book is intended to show the known ancestry of the sons of Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap. The material has been researched personally, by friends and by both amateur and professional genealogists. It is accurate as far as is now known, but additions and corrections are constantly being found.

In preceding generations, only the direct ancestor is noted, identified by capitalization. Birthdates, names of spouses or locations are occasionally provided for brothers and sisters of the direct ancestor.

Descendants of brothers, sisters and first cousins of Ezra Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap are included so that their relationship to the ancestors will be apparent to those who are interested in learning more about their heritage.

Bibliographies and lists of correspondents follow each of the four major divisions in this book. These divisions show the known lineage of William Arnold Bowman, Mabel Pearl Brohard, Ruel Kendall Belknap and Inez Jane Caudle.

EXPLANATION OF DATES

During the Middle Ages, most European countries considered 1 March or 25 March (Annunciation Day) as the first day of the calendar year.

By 1600, most Christian countries had accepted the reformed calendar established by Pope Gregory which recognized 1 January as the first of the new year.

England and America did not adopt this new calendar until 14 September 1752. Therefore, many dates during the first three months - January, February and March are shown as 18 February 1632/3, the first year being from the old calendar, the second from the reformed. Months followed the old calendar in many cases, listing September as 7th mo. Books now being printed usually show both the date as then shown and the date as we know it.
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Foreword</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Organization of Material &amp; Explanation of Dates</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THE BOWMAN BOYS</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alan Alva Bowman (1946-)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ezra Bowman (1947-)</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruel Arnold Bowman (1952-)</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OUR BOWMAN LINEAGE</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowman Allied Lineage in alphabetical order</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of John D. Bowman &amp; Harriet P. Cydrus</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of Wm. Arnold Bowman &amp; Mabel P. Brohard</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OUR BROHARD LINEAGE</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brohard Allied Lineage in alphabetical order</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of George W. Brohard &amp; Matilda Bailey</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of John F. Brohard &amp; Eliza Ellen Jelley</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brohards of Unconfirmed Relationship</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OUR BELKNAP LINEAGE</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belknap Allied Lineage in alphabetical order</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of Stephen Belknap</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of Edward Belknap &amp; Betsey Clark</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of Ruel K. Belknap &amp; Inez Caudle</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OUR CAUDLE LINEAGE</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caudle Allied Lineage in alphabetical order</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Additional Descendants of Martin Caudle &amp; Lula Butts</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The Bowman Boys

“You are the bows from which your children as living arrows are sent forth.”

- Kahil Gibran
The Prophet - On Children
Alan Alva Bowman, eldest son of Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap, was born 23 January 1946 at Huntingdon, Pennsylvania. His most outstanding physical characteristic is his hair which has been as bright as a new copper penny since the day of his birth.

Alan was named for his mother's uncle, Allen Belknap, but the spelling was changed since the family had decided to limit names to four-letter words. His middle name is the same as his father's, making the initials "A.A." like another of his mother's uncles, Arthur A. Belknap. Although he was not nicknamed as a child, he is known as "AI".

As an infant, Alan was baptized in the United Methodist Church at Calvin, Pennsylvania. In May 1972, he made his first Communion and Confirmation at the Sacred Heart Cathedral in Newark, New Jersey.

Alan started school in Huntingdon, Pennsylvania when he was five years old. He was a good student and showed early aptitude for mathematics and art. He attended both of the city schools as well as two old-fashioned, one-room schools nearby.

Alan was in the Seventh Grade when the family moved to Santa Catalina Island, off the coast of Southern California. He was active in school affairs. He played baseball and ran track. He sang in the mixed chorus. He was a class president and member of the Student Council. Alan won a number of awards and trophies for his prizewinning essays and outstanding art work. When he graduated from Avalon High School in 1963, Alan received the Bank of America Achievement Award in Mathematics and a PTA Scholarship. His name is engraved on the Outstanding Sportmanship Trophy that is kept in a showcase at the school.

Alan started working away from home when he was fourteen. He was night manager of the Terminal Newsstand and Western Union Office. He also worked as a stock clerk for Leo's Drug Store in Avalon. He earned nearly all of his college expenses by working full-time during the summers and part-time while in school.

At California State Polytechnic College in San Luis Obispo, Alan majored in mathematics and took a number of other courses in both fine and technical arts. He is an accomplished artist whose work has been exhibited both in San Luis Obispo and at the Annual Catalina Art Festival. He is a member of the National Mathematics Honor
Society, Kappa Mu Epsilon. Alan graduated with a Bachelor of Science degree in Mathematics in June 1967.

During the college quarter following his graduation, Alan was elected to be substitute instructor in the school from which he had received his degree. He taught classes in Calculus, finishing the term for a professor who had become ill.

In January 1968, Al enlisted in the United States Coast Guard. He attended Officer Candidate School in Yorktown, Virginia. Upon receiving his commission, he was assigned to the USCGC Southwind, a Polar icebreaker. He was appointed the ship’s Exchange Officer and his duties included record keeping and personnel management. The Southwind was deployed to McMurdo Sound in the Antarctic to break ice and clear the port. During the next twenty months, the ship and crew sailed around the world on a diplomatic mission for the Department of State, visiting such exciting ports as Mauritius, Mozambique, Tanzania and others where an American ship had not docked for many years.

His next station was the Coast Guard Group Baltimore where he was Assistant Operations Officer, responsible for the search-and-rescue operations in the Northern Chesapeake Bay. He also administered the Public Information Program and maintained effective liaison with various state, federal and non-government agencies.

Al’s first civilian position after leaving the Coast Guard was with Kwasha Lipton, Inc. He joined the firm as an Actuary Trainee in November 1971. He was responsible for the review and preparation of data tapes for use in computer valuation of both salary- and service-related pension plans. He also prepared certifications of individual employee benefits payable under various plans and prepared tax forms for plans in both the United States and Canada. He has passed the first four Parts of the Society of Actuaries’ Examination and will be sitting for Part Six in the fall of 1976.

Al is presently employed by the Colonial Life Insurance Company of America as a Technical Assistant, performing a variety of duties, including policy holder services, product development valuation and profit-and-loss analysis.

While stationed in Baltimore, Alan met Theresa Ann Lewczak through mutual friends. They were married in Saint Patrick’s Roman Catholic Church, Elizabeth, New Jersey on 22 July 1972. They have one daughter, Danielle Jane who was born 16 April 1975 at Rahway, New Jersey. This family now lives in the community of Clark, New Jersey.

THERESA ANN LEWCZAK (1949-)

Theresa Ann Lewczak was born 14 August 1949 in Elizabeth, New Jersey, the daughter of Joseph Lewczak and Beulah Evelyn Baker. She was nicknamed “Terry” when a child.

Terry graduated from Berkeley Secretarial School in June 1968. She worked as secretary to the Eastern Division Sales Manager of the RCA Corporation in Edison, New Jersey until the birth of their daughter.
Terry’s paternal grandparents were a part of the Great Polish Immigration that took place between 1880 and 1910.

Andrzej Lewczak was born about 1883 in Blizniaki, Poland, the son of John Lewczak and Mary Leskowicz. The village of fewer than 100 persons is deep in the heart of the mountains in that area known as Galacia. It is a farming community. Official records for Blizianka are kept in the nearby town of Niebylec. The Lewczak family belonged to the Roman Catholic Parish there. Paul Leskowicz, his wife Sophia Solecka and their daughter Catherine who had been born about 1886 were also members of the church at Niebylec.

When Russia was girding for the conflict with Japan in the early 1900’s, the military forces used a tactic that had been successfully employed early in the previous century. At midnight, when the tired peasants were in bed, the soldiers clattered up to the door, ordering, “Open in the name of the Czar!” Young men, caught unaware, were hauled off to serve in the Russian Army.

Blizianka residents thought their village might be overlooked, since they had so few men of military age. Many of the young people had emigrated to America and had sent home glowing reports of their new homeland. Others were talking about going. When the Russian soldiers did arrive, one of the sons of John Lewczak sacrificed himself for his brother Andrzej who slipped out the
back door and hurried to the home of Paul Leskowicz where his betrothed Catherine was waiting. The young couple fled in the night with their parents' blessings and whatever goods they could carry on their backs. They crossed the rugged mountains on foot, eventually reaching a seaport from which they sailed for America. They were married by the Captain of the ship.

After their arrival in New York, the newlyweds settled in Elizabeth, New Jersey where their children were born. At the age of 58, Andrew Lewczak became a citizen of the United States. His wife had died before then.

Children of Andrew Lewczak and Catherine Leskowicz:

1. Helen.
2. Edward.
3. Henry.
4. Stanley.
5. Stella.
8. Louis.
10. Frederick.

Terry's mother came from West Virginia. Her grandfather John R. Baker was born 9 March 1892 at Woodlawn, Virginia and his wife Ella Suitor was born 10 March 1893 at Frankford, Kentucky.

Children of John R. Baker and Ella Suitor:

1. Virginia.
2. Opal.
5. Dorothy.

Terry's parents settled in Elizabeth, New Jersey where both of their children were born.

Children of Joseph Anthony Lewczak and Beulah Evelyn Baker:

2. THERESA ANN - born 14 August 1949.

See ALAN ALVA BOWMAN (1946- )
John Ezra Bowman was born 8 October 1947 at Columbia, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, the second son of Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap. He was named in honor of his father and of his greatgrandfathers, John Doddridge Bowman and John Floyd Brohard.

John was a very active and determined child who always had a wide, happy smile. His most prominent feature is the clear, true blue of his eyes.

As an infant, John was christened in the Lutheran Church at Wrightsville, Pennsylvania. In May 1968, he was baptized in the First Baptist Church in Alhambra, California.

At the age of five, John started to school in Smithfield, Pennsylvania. The little one-room school at Hawn’s Bridge was abandoned that year, so he rode the first school bus into town. He was in the Fifth Grade when the family moved to Santa Catalina Island off the coast of Southern California.

John did well in school and was outstanding in sports. He earned athletic letters and trophies in basketball, baseball and track. He also won trophies for essays submitted in the annual Masonic Essay Contests and was a finalist in the Lions’ Club Speech Contest. John sang in the choirs at both church and school, taking part in a number of public performances. He was a teacher aide in the art classes. John also qualified for membership in the California Scholarship Federation and had a gold Honors Seal on his high school diploma. At graduation, he was awarded the Bank of America Certificate in Mathematics and Science as well as a PTA Scholarship.

John started working at the age of thirteen. He was a busboy and then a waiter for the Crescent Cafe in Avalon. He worked there during his high school years. After he started to college, John returned to the Island as a Recreation Director for the Long Beach Unified School District, conducting a summer program at the Avalon Schools. He earned nearly all of his college expenses by working full-time during the summers and part-time while in school.

John attended Humboldt State College at Arcata, California in 1965, then transferred to California State Polytechnic College at San Luis Obispo for his next two years. He graduated from California State Polytechnic College at Pomona in December 1969 with a Bachelor of Science degree in Mathematics.
John's first position after graduation from college was as a Staff Assistant with Pacific Mutual Insurance Company in Los Angeles. He was responsible for systems development, calculation of pension reserves and development of personnel projections within the Pension Department.

In 1972, John became a Position Analyst with the Security Pacific National Bank in Los Angeles. He was responsible for analyzing and evaluating job classifications, conducting salary surveys and advising line-management on wage-and-hour law matters. He was made Personnel Relations Officer of the Bank in 1973.

At present, John is Administration Manager for Litton Industries - Mellonics Information Center, Canoga Park, California. He is accountable for all industrial relations functions, including compensation planning and administration, employee relations and employment. He is also accountable for the security administration of this U.S. Defense Department “SECRET” Clearance Facility.

John is currently serving on the Board of Directors for the Personnel and Industrial Relations Association. He is a member of the American Compensation Association and has been elected President of the Valley Employers Compensation Association in Los Angeles.

While a student at San Luis Obispo, John met Helen Elaine Palmer, who was also a Mathematics major. They were married 14 December 1968 in the First Baptist Church at Alhambra, California. They have two children: Heather Jane - born 9 June 1974 in Pasadena and Howard Thomas - born 11 November 1975 at Westlake Village. John and his family now live in Agoura, California.
HELEN ELAINE PALMER (1947-)

Helen Elaine Palmer was born 10 April 1947 at Fairfield, Wayne County, Illinois, the daughter of Howard Thomas Palmer and Lillian Virginia Sorrels. She is known by her middle name.

After Elaine left California State Polytechnic College in San Luis Obispo, she worked as a Civil Engineering Draftsman for the Suburban Water Company in Valina, California. In this position, she delineated plans for major water lines and water reservoirs.

In May 1969, Elaine started to work for the City of Los Angeles in the Storm Drain Division. She delineated plans for large storm drains, major storm channels, freeway drainage and local drainage areas. While working for the City, Elaine studied interior design at Woodbury College. This training enabled her to transfer as an Architectural Draftsman to the Bridge and Structural Design Division where she designed and coordinated administrative offices and laboratory facilities for major sewage facilities.

Since the birth of her first child, Elaine has been taking care of her children, managing her home and enjoying needlepoint and horticulture.

THE PALMER HERITAGE

Elaine’s father, Howard Thomas Palmer, was born 16 August 1919 at Gillette, Arkansas. He died 30 April 1975 at Fairfield, Illinois. He was the son of John Thomas Palmer, born 29 January 1889 at Brocton, Illinois and Hula Lillian Hammil, born 17 November 1894 at Oakland, Illinois. They had been married 25 December 1915. His grandparents were James Gregory Palmer and Martha Elizabeth Gough on his father’s side of the family and John Martin Hammil and Etta Evaline Hammil on his mother’s.

Elaine’s mother, Lillian Virginia Sorrels was born 28 February 1921 at Pittman, Arkansas. She is known by her middle name. Virginia is the daughter of Jess Ervin Sorrels, born 21 February 1894 at Morley, Missouri and Kizzie Jane Salmon born 23 April 1900 at Donophan, Missouri. Her grandparents were William Franklin Sorrels, born 8 October 1868 in Johnson County, Illinois and Nancy Alice Harris, born 24 October 1875 in Williams County, Illinois. Her maternal grandparents were Jessie Obadiah Sorrels, born 16 August 1871 at Shoals, Indiana and Lillie Bell Sullivan, born 12 July 1876 in Fredericktown, Missouri.

Howard Thomas Palmer and his wife lived in Fairfield, Illinois where their children were born. They moved to California, settling in Alhambra, but returned to Fairfield in 1974.

Children of Howard Palmer and Virginia Sorrels:
1. Linda Kay.
2. HELEN ELAINE - born 10 April 1947.
4. Gregory.

See JOHN EZRA BOWMAN (1947- )
Ruel Bowman with wife Dawn
Ruel Arnold Bowman was born 21 August 1952 at Huntingdon, Pennsylvania, the third son of Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap. He was named for his grandfathers, Ruel Kendall Belknap and William Arnold Bowman, but he early acquired the nickname “Rusty” because of the color of his hair. He was a good baby, cheerful and interested in everything.

Ruel was baptized in the Evangelical United Brethren Church in Huntingdon. He is now a member of the Congregational Church in Avalon, California.

Three days after his fifth birthday, the family left Pennsylvania to settle on Santa Catalina Island off the coast of Southern California. Rusty started school in Avalon and graduated there thirteen years later. He was an excellent student, very active in all school affairs.

Rusty won athletic letters, many ribbons and a number of trophies for his ability in basketball, baseball and track. His name was the first to be inscribed on the Athlete of the Year Trophy that is kept at Avalon High School. He was recognized for “Exceptional Achievement” by the Southern Section of the California Interscholastic Federation. Rusty also has three trophies from his Junior Bowling League. Rusty enjoyed SCUBA diving and participated in the making of an underwater film for the University of Southern California while he was in high school.

In addition to sports, Rusty was active in student government, acting as president of the Scholarship Society and of the Knights of Avalon (chess club) and as a member of the Student Council.

Rusty sang in the choir and acted in the school productions of Our Town and And Never Been Kissed. He was a member of Troupe #1668, International Thespian Society. He won several trophies for his essay writing. His name is engraved on the perpetual plaque for outstanding winners of the annual Masonic Essay Contest.

As a high school senior, Rusty was a teacher aide for the First Grade. He was recognized by the Rotary Club of Avalon as one of the “Top Ten” scholars with superior academic achievement. Rusty received a life membership pin and the embossed seal of the California Scholarship Federation at graduation. His diploma also bears the High Honors gold seal of the Long Beach Unified School District. He was awarded a PTA Scholarship.
Rusty started to work at the age of eight, sweeping the walk in front of the public library for 50c a week. He really began earning money when he was thirteen. At that time, he was a busboy at the Crescent Cafe. Later jobs included two years as a clerk in an exclusive menswear store and several years as a busboy for dinner restaurants - The Flying Yachtsman, The Attic and Scaris, all in Avalon. While in college, he worked at the well known Madonna Inn.

In 1970, Rusty was enrolled as a mathematics major for elementary education in the California State Polytechnic University at San Luis Obispo. His favorite class involved the teaching of reading in English to Mexican teenagers at the nearby California State Correctional Facility.

When Rusty was nineteen, the United States was taking young men for selective service by lottery. He drew a low number and had the option of staying in college, serving when he would be through or enlisting in some branch of military service. After serious consideration, Rusty chose the Army.

In October 1971, Rusty went to Fort Polk, Louisiana for Basic Training, then to Fort Sam Houston in San Antonio, Texas for Advanced Individual Training. In April 1972, he was enrolled in the Clinical Specialist School at Valley Forge General Hospital in Phoenixville, Pennsylvania. He graduated twelfth in his class in May 1973.

Rusty’s first assignment was at Fitzsimons Army Medical Center in Denver, Colorado where he gained experience in intensive care units and coronary care units as well as general medical minimal care. During this time, he passed the Colorado State Examination for his license as a Practical Nurse.

In July 1974, Rusty transferred to William Beaumont Army Medical Center in El Paso, Texas where he handled the intermediate care of pulmonary and cardiology units.

On 25 April 1975, Rusty was sent to The Academy of Health Sciences at San Antonio, Texas for an eight weeks course in administration, returned to El Paso for the summer and completed a Faculty Development Course in San Antonio in the fall. He is now an Instructor of Clinical Rotations involving the care of general surgical patients at William Beaumont Army Medical Center.
While he was stationed in Denver, Colorado, Rusty met Dawn Ann Stepleton. They were married in the Chapel at Fitzsimons Army Medical Center by Chaplain John C. Zwiers on 28 December 1974. They now live in El Paso, Texas.

DAWN ANN STEPLETON (1956- )

Dawn Ann Stepleton was born 2 January 1956 in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, the daughter of Marion Franklin Stepleton, Jr. and Rita Kardonsky. She has one brother Henry born 12 December 1951 and two sisters, Linda born 20 December 1954 and Nancy born 4 December 1956.

Dawn graduated from Cherry Creek High School in Englewood, Colorado and, at the time of her marriage, was a student at Drake University, Des Moines, Iowa. She was enrolled in Computer Information Systems Management. Dawn is now employed as a secretary for Diebold, Incorporated in El Paso, Texas.

See RUEL ARNOLD BOWMAN (1952- )
THE FAMILY OF EZRA BOWMAN AND JANE MARGRET BELKNAP AT HOME

The saga of this family began on Saturday, 2 December 1944, when Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap were united in marriage at the Navy Yard Chapel in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania by the Navy Chaplain, Henry Gerhardt Pfleuger.

Our first home was a small apartment just off Rittenhouse Square in Philadelphia. It was wartime, so we were fortunate to find a place. We either ate in the bedroom or slept in the kitchen, depending on the point of view, and washed the dishes in the bathtub.

Six weeks later, Ezra was transferred to Newport News, Virginia and I stayed in the apartment with Jacque Williams, my matron of honor, as company. That spring, Ezra and I met for weekend liberty halfway between his duty station and mine. We checked train schedules and chose Fredericksburg, Virginia as the most practical location. It was the home of Martha Washington and a pleasant place for young people to honeymoon, even in installments.

In 1945, World War II ended. Ezra sailed off to China and I went back to Trough Creek Valley in central Pennsylvania to await the birth of our first child. My parent's house was large, so the west end was made into a three-room apartment for us.

When Alan was an infant, I found our next home. It was a real house with white clapboards, a green roof, two windows and a door. This was really a tourist cabin. 9' x 12' from wall to wall on the Columbia Pike in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. All of the furniture did at least double duty and folded or swung up out of the way. The refrigerator was an icebox perched on one window sill. All cooking was done in a pressure cooker on a single hot plate. The laundry had to be done in the communal shower room.

After I graduated from college to housekeeping and Ezra was working for the Marietta Silk Company, we moved to Columbia, Pennsylvania. Our home was on the first floor of a decrepit, old duplex that had 18' ceilings. The kitchen fireplace was big enough to walk into, but it was considered unsafe, so we could not use it. We had two rooms and shared the bath on the second floor with another young couple. Because of the height of the ceilings, the place was almost impossible to heat. Our two little boys spent much of the time cuddled up in bed to keep warm.

(In 1970, we went back to show our youngest son where we had lived, thinking that the old places must certainly have been destroyed. Instead, we found a pleasant street with the old brick house restored as a National Monument. The infant government of the United States had escaped to Columbia during the war of 1812 and the buildings it had used are now a part of living history.)

The wartime restrictions on house construction were lifted while we were living in Columbia, so we had our first home built in York County, just across
the Susquehanna River at Wrightsville. We had four rooms, a bath and a large lot on what would be a corner someday. All utilities were available except the telephone. The trunk lines came no closer than two blocks from the end of our lot.

Wrightsville had a rich history from the days of the Civil War. The Union Army, routed at Gettysburg, had set the mile-and-a-half-long wooden railroad bridge afire as they retreated across the Susquehanna River. The fire spread to the homes near the shore and threatened complete disaster. The Confederates, arriving on the heels of the Union Army, stacked their arms and turned to fighting fire. The town was saved and instantly converted to the Confederate cause.

In 1950, Ezra was called back into the Navy, so we made arrangements to relocate the family where we could be together. Our home was rented, then sold. We moved to Norfolk, Virginia. On one trip from Wrightsville to Norfolk, we arrived at the train station in Washington, DC late at night. The restaurants were closed. Alan, then three years old, was hungry and John, a very heavy year and a half, was sound asleep. I put the baby down, leaving Alan to guard him while I crossed the deserted Concourse to get him a sandwich. When I returned, I found the boys in the custody of the police. I was questioned at length. They didn’t believe anything I said, but they did let Alan eat the sandwich. Finally I produced the birth certificates that were in my purse. This was considered official, so we were allowed to go just in time to catch the southbound train. When we were safely speeding down the track, I realized just how precarious our position had been. Our luggage contained the flat silver, jewelry and bonds, but no training pants or other changes of clothing for little boys. I had left everything for the movers who would pack our things the next day. Fortunately, the police had not checked our bags.

In Norfolk, we lived on Heather Road in a postwar housing development. Ezra was able to get home occasionally and we enjoyed our stay there. Our neighbors were either sea-going or worked in the shipyards. Many of the sailors did beautiful embroidery or crochet work.

We anticipated Ezra’s discharge from service by moving back to Huntingdon, Pennsylvania in time for Alan to start school in the fall of 1951. Housing was still difficult to find, but we were able to move into the “Ninerow”, a string of old company houses that had been put up by the flour mill many years before. We had two rooms up, two down and a drafty shed out in the back yard. We stayed only a few months until we were able to buy a place near the hydraulic dam at Hawn’s Bridge in Huntingdon County.

Our new house had a big lawn, fruit trees, garden space and a lovely river nearby. It was not completely finished, but Ezra made it into a lovely home. We had bedrooms for each of the boys, hot running water and a kitchen with a pink plaid ceiling. The living room was 20’ square with big windows. We stayed until 1957 when we moved to California.

(In 1970, our trip included these locations. We found the old “Ninerow” gone, replaced by a grassy park and our home in Teeter’s Field demolished in 24
preparation for a larger dam. Only the newel post at the foot of the stairs remained. Again, in 1975, we visited the area to see the new lake. Our former home is now under 800 feet of water.)

We started making arrangements to relocate on the West Coast during the 1950’s. We sold everything that would not pack into the trunk of the car or fit two chests being shipped. When we finally set off in August 1957, we were not hampered by excess luggage. We wore our oldest clothing, discarding it when dirty and buying new wherever we were. That solved the washing problem enroute. We took our time, traveling when we wanted to, resting when we felt the need and making side trips to various places of interest. It was a marvelously relaxing trip. Everyone got quite excited when the Pacific Ocean first came into view at San Juan Capistrano.

When we reached California, we went directly to Santa Catalina Island to look for a place to live. This island is located 26 miles southwest of the California coast in Los Angeles County and must be reached by amphibious planes or ships. It is beautiful with palm trees and brilliant flowers. The water is clear and blue. It is an island paradise that is frequently called “The Poor Man’s Hawaii”. There is little rainfall, but the geraniums climb to the housetops. Roses bloom in profusion all year long. The buffalo, goats and wild boar outnumber the humans. Many films are made on the island because it lacks the distractions of the nearby mainland.

We rented a house on Descanso Avenue and lived there for a year and a half. During that time, my parents came to live with us, so we needed a larger house. We bought a home that had been built for William Wrigley, Jr. when he first acquired the Island. It is roomy and comfortable. Ezra rebuilt the house to create a three-room apartment for my parents. Since their deaths, we have rented it. This will probably be the home to which we retire, a pleasant place for our children and grandchildren to visit.
“It is worthwhile for anyone to have behind him a few generations of honest, hard-working ancestry.”

- John Phillips Marquand
The Late George Apley
Chapter 3
Our Bowman Lineage

There are at least three meanings for the name BOWMAN. First, the Bowman or Boyer was the person who handcrafted the bows and worked closely with the Arrowsmith and the Fletcher who made arrows. Since our family of Bowmans is quite talented in cabinetwork and other woodcraft, this is the preferred meaning. Second, the Bowman was synonymous with the Archer. In this definition, the bowman used the bow and arrows in battle. Third, the name Bowman is given to the village swineherd. The person who took the pigs to the forest each day so that they could dig for roots carried a bow and arrows for protection and for the killing of small game for food.

Bowman is an English name. However, families named Baughman and Baumann which are of German origin have changed the spelling so that it is difficult to separate one nationality from the other.

The earliest family by the name of Bowman in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia arrived there with the Baron Hans Jost Heydt. Baron Heidt had sold land that he owned in Pennsylvania to purchase the Van Meter Grant of some 40,000 acres in Virginia. In October 1731, he obtained an order for 100,000 acres west of the mountains on condition that he settle 100 families there in addition to the forty families that had accompanied him from Pennsylvania.

Mary Hite, the eldest daughter of Hans Jost Heydt, married a man named George Bowman in 1731 and the young couple settled on her father’s land in the Shenandoah Valley. Their son, John George Bowman, born 27 April 1732, was the first white child born in the area. George and Mary were the parents of seven sons, and it is from them that most of the Bowman families in the Valley are descended.

Two generations later, John Bowman from West Virginia was awarded an Ohio Land Grant from the infant United States for services rendered during the Revolutionary War. He moved his family to settle in the Scioto River Valley in Ohio. Copies of this land grant are available from the Richard Clough Anderson Collection (Ohio and Kentucky Land Grants) in the University of Illinois at Urbana.

In 1801, John Bowman was in trouble with the law. The records in the Ross County Clerk’s Office show that a “trial was held in Chillicothe before His Honor Joseph Gilman, Judge to inquire by the oath of honest men of the County of Ross, by whom the truth of and concerning the murder said to have been committed in the county aforesaid, by a certain John Bowman upon John Betz may be better known, and to hear and determine the same according to law on the 3rd Tuesday in July 1801...”

“...The Grand Jury having found a true bill against John Bowman for murder, his trial commenced the next day, and the 3rd day thereafter, the Jury brought in the following verdict: ‘We the jury, find the defendant guilty in the manner and form as he stands indicted’.”

As so often happens these days, the counsel for the defendant moved for a new trial, one of the arguments for the motion being that Ross County was not
in the United States, but was simply a territorial county. The motion was granted by the judge and a new trial was ordered. The very next day, in the same courtroom, a new jury brought in their verdict, now changed to manslaughter and, in accordance with the law, John Bowman was branded in the hand by the sheriff in the presence of the court.

In an enumeration of “Male inhabitants of Liberty Township, Highland County, Ohio, aged 21 years and over”, John Bowman was listed six years later. John Bowman returned to Ross County before the 1820 Census. He is listed as living in Franklin Township, Ross County, Ohio in both the 1820 and 1830 Census Returns. His son, also John Bowman, lived on the property in Highland County at the same time. Identification of the two John’s was made through the ages listed in the Census and by references to the elder John Bowman’s will.

John Bowman’s will was probated in Chillicothe on 8 February 1837. He had been unable to read or write, so he signed his x before witnesses. An abstract of the will shows:

> “John Bowman of Ross County, Ohio...weak in body...leave to my wife Ruth, my whole estate except 1 bed and bedding and some pewter for life...My property to be sold and the proceeds divided among my sons or their heirs, namely John, Daniel, Eli, Benjamin, Thomas, Edward and the heirs of my deceased son, William.”

One daughter, Polly, was to have the exceptions in the wife’s legacy and all household things remaining. Another daughter, Betty Nixon, was mentioned but received nothing. Possibly, her father felt she had received her share at the time of her marriage. Polly’s inheritance sounds much like a marriage portion. The executors of the will were John’s wife, Ruth Bowman and a friend, John Johnson.

John’s children stayed in the southern part of Ohio. Of the two sons born in West Virginia, John settled in Highland County and William died before his father.

Daniel married Nancy Seony on 25 July 1816 and was the head of a household in Jackson Township, Pike County when the 1820 and 1830 Censuses were taken. In 1830, he had the following persons in his house:

- 1 male under five years
- 2 males aged five and under 10 years
- 1 male age 30 and under 40 years (Daniel, himself)
- 2 females age 5 and under 10 years
- 1 female age 10 and under 15 years
- 1 female age 30 and under 40 years” (Nancy, Daniel’s wife)

Eli Bowman married Peggy Powell on 14 April 1825 in Pike County and was head of a household in Jackson Township, Pike County in 1830.

Benjamin Bowman lived in Franklin Township, Ross County in both 1820 and 1830.

29
Thomas Bowman went further south and was head of a household in Monroe Township, Adams County in 1820 and 1830.

Edward Bowman lived in Sprigg Township, Adams County in 1820 and 1830.

William Bowman who is listed as “deceased” in his father’s will was born in 1791 before the family moved to Ohio. He married Mary Bowman on 7 November 1815 in Ross County. The last names on the marriage license are the same. William was a carpenter. They lived in Jackson Township, Pike County in 1830.

“William Bowman, head of household with the following in his house:

- 2 males under 5 years
- 2 males age 10 and under 15 years
- 1 male age 30 and under 40 years (William himself)
- 1 female age 5 years and under 10 years
- 1 female age 10 and under 15 years
- 1 female age 30 and under 40 years” (Mary, William’s wife)

Verification of William’s death before 1837 when John Bowman’s will was probated has not been found, but he has not shown up in the 1840 Census. The 1850 Census of Wyandot County in the northern part of Ohio lists a William and Mary Bowman of the right age, but there is no proof that they are the same family. They did have children that repeated the given names also apparent in John’s children and grandchildren.

(In 1968, Ezra and I visited Everett Bowman, a cousin of Ezra’s father, in Waverly, Ohio. He was 86 years old, living with his daughter in an old log-and-mortar cabin to which had been added a modern building. Everett was able to tell us very little about the family, but he did remember the names of his father’s brothers and offered the statement, “Uncle Will was said to have been named for his grandfather.” On the strength of this, research has been aimed at finding a link between our Bowman line and those “...heirs of my deceased son, William.”)

Runion Bowman, grandfather of both Arnold and Everett Bowman would fit into the 1830 Census in William’s household. He would also fit into Daniel’s household, if Everett’s memory was wrong. As a boy, Runion lived for a time with his uncle Eli Bowman and also with his uncle Edward. Whether this was because his father had died or because his help was needed with the farmwork has not been determined.

An Edward Bowman, apparently a cousin of Runion’s, married Mary Ann Hatfield on 31 March 1844 in Pike County. The Reverend Mr. John Dunham performed the ceremony. By 1860, they were living in Omega, and in 1870, they were at Richmond, Edward’s youngest son was also named Runion, possibly in honor of the elder Runion. The younger man married Anna Pugh on 21 January 1887 before Samuel Wood, Justice of the Peace.
RUNION BOWMAN (1825 - 1896)

Runion Bowman was born 10 March 1825 in Ross County, Ohio. He was a farmer, but followed the trade of carpenter as well. He never learned to read or write and at the time of the 1880 Census had been unemployed for six months.

“Bowman, Runion, age 55, born Ohio, both parents born Virginia.
Catharine, age 46, born Ohio, both parents born Virginia.
Stephen D., age 19, son
William N., age 16, son”

Runion and Catharine had at least seven children. The eldest was Edward, the father of Everett Bowman of Waverly, Ohio. It is interesting to note that Runion named his first-born Edward and that his cousin, Edward named a son Runion. The others were Granville, John Doddridge, Stephen D., William N. and two daughters whose names are unknown.

Edward, son of Runion, was living neighbor to his father when the 1880 Census of Ross County was taken. He was 21 years old and his wife Allice was 19.

Granville Bowman and Theresa Lott were married 4 January 1875 by the Reverend Joseph MacKay in Ross County. They settled down to farm in the area. John Doddridge Bowman was also a farmer.

Steve and Will owned a hardware store in Greenfield, Ohio.

After the children were grown and away from home, Runion had difficulty keeping enough help to run his farm. He went to the courts in Pike County, where he was living, and applied for the guardianship of “Vinton Dowes, a minor aged 19 years on 2 August 1886 and his brother Franklin Dowes, a minor aged 17 years on 8 March 1886”. They were the sons of Taylor Dowes, deceased. Runion posted bond and the boys were bound to him at Omega until Vinton would reach the age of 21 “for their mutual benefit”. Shortly thereafter, Runion decided to return to Ross County and gave up the guardianship. Mason Jones, his successor, was ordered to pay Runion $672.57 upon taking over the guardianship.

Catharine, wife of Runion Bowman, was born in Ohio on 13 February 1831. She died 13 December 1891.

(When Ezra and I had completed our visit in Ohio in 1968, we started to drive back to California. We stopped to see Pauline (Bowman) and Earl McNeal at their farm near Chillicothe. They told us where Catharine was buried, so we turned around and retraced our steps to Omega. There, by the bridge, across the road from a small white church, we found a tangled mass of blackberry thorns and poison ivy. There were only two tombstones still standing. Others were lying at the bottom of a creek with all of the wording obliterated by the running water. Some stones were piled hit-or-miss fashion near the remains of the brick wall that had once enclosed the cemetery. We finally located Catharine’s stone in a pile of rubble. It had been broken free from the base, but the letters could still be deciphered. On one face of the 18” obelisk is}
“Catharine, wife of Runion Bowman, died 13 December 1891, aged 60 years and ten months”. The bottom line is illegible. The second face says only “Mother and Father”. The third has “Runion Bowman, born Mar. 10, 1825”. The fourth is blank. At that time, we did not find the base of the stone. In 1972, we again visited the abandoned cemetery with Ezra’s father and were successful. The base had a four line poem, of which only a few words were still legible. Definite location of the grave was impossible, so we replaced the stone and base near the wall where they would be sheltered somewhat from the weather and went on our way.)

There is reasonable doubt that Runion was buried near his wife, even though his name appears on the gravestone. No death date was ever carved for him. Old and alone after Catharine’s death, Runion began to drink heavily. His children disapproved and avoided much contact with him. On 10 January 1896, Runion ended his solitary life by hanging from the rafters in the barn on his farm at Vigo, Ross County, Ohio. He was nearly 71 years old.

Children of Runion Bowman and Catharine (not necessarily in order of birth):

1. Edward - born 1858.
2. JOHN DODDRIDGE - born 1859.
3. a daughter.
5. a daughter.

JOHN DODDRIDGE BOWMAN (1859 - 1932)

John Doddridge Bowman\(^2\) (Runion\(^1\)) was born 14 March 1859 in Ross County, Ohio. He was a farmer and also did carpentry work.

On 26 November 1879, John Bowman married Harriet Scydrus, the ceremony being performed by the Reverend Mr. W.W. McClain in Ross County. They started their married life living with Harriet’s parents.

(On a visit to Ohio, Ezra and I found the old farmhouse where John and Harriet had raised their family at Wilson Run in Ross County. Ezra’s sister, Virginia, was with us and we had a pleasant visit with the people who now live there. The house itself had not changed much in appearance, but most of the outbuildings had disappeared.)
When the 1880 Census was taken, John and Harriet had an infant son. His name was listed as “Honey”. Later research has shown that Charles Erastus Bowman was born 8 April 1880 which would indicate that the census taker meant this child.

John Doddridge Bowman died of pneumonia on 9 February 1932. His wife Harriet died 28 May 1939. Both are buried in the new cemetery on the hill in Omega, Ohio.

Children of John Doddridge Bowman and Harriet Pamela Cydrus:

4. Hanora - died of consumption at the age of 16.
5. Rosa Dell -
6. WILLIAM ARNOLD - born 1891.

WILLIAM ARNOLD BOWMAN (1891-

William Arnold Bowman (John D. 2, Runion 1) was born 27 April 1891 in Antonio, Ross County, Ohio. He has been known by his middle name most of his life. Arnold has a fine voice. He sang tenor in the church choir when he was a young man and was frequently asked to sing at funerals. He also writes poetry and creates artistic articles of wood. Arnold is a carpenter and cabinetmaker by trade and has been a farmer. He is very fond of baseball. At one time, he pitched for the Wilson Run ball team. It was a great day when he struck out 27 batters in 11 innings.

On 31 July 1916, William Arnold Bowman and Mabel Pearl Brohard were married by George Geiger, minister of a United Brethren Church in Jackson, Ohio. They set up housekeeping in Chillicothe where their first child was born. In 1918, Arnold and his brother-in-law Charles Brohard were employed by the Pennsylvania Railroad as carpenters, so they moved to Wilson Township, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, near the Maintenance Yards. Arnold and Mabel had a second son born in Pennsylvania.
After World War I ended, they moved back to Ohio, settling on a farm near Jackson, Ohio where the rest of their children were born and reared.

Mabel Pearl Brohard Bowman died from acute cardiac decompensation on 24 March 1942. She is buried in the Evergreen Cemetery at Ray, Ohio. After her death, Arnold moved from the farm into the town of Jackson where he still lives and works everyday.

Children of William Arnold Bowman and Mabel Pearl Brohard:

2. EZRA ALVA.
3. Virginia Ruth.
4. Esther Pearl.
5. Clarence Everett.
6. Winifred Juanita.
8. Opal Marie.

Arnold Bowman & Mabel Brohard at the time of their wedding
EZRA ALVA BOWMAN (1918- )

Ezra Alva Bowman (William Arnold, John D., Runion) was born 24 October 1918 in Coal Valley, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. He was named for Ezra Mickey with whom the Bowmans were living at the time. When the baby was about 18 months old, his family moved to a farm near Jackson, Ohio. Mrs. Mickey visited in Ohio after Ezra was old enough to remember her.

On 3 September 1940, Ezra enlisted in the United States Navy. His first assignment was aboard the aircraft carrier, USS Lexington, CV-2, operating in Pacific waters. On 5 December 1941, the Lexington pulled out of her berth at the Pearl Harbor Navy Yard in Hawaii and headed towards Midway. Another vessel was tied in her place and was destroyed when the Japanese attacked two days later.

The Lexington and her sister ship, the Saratoga then went to Wake Island, but were ordered back to Pearl Harbor when Wake fell to the Japanese two days before Christmas, 1941. The Lexington continued to be a vital ship in the United States offensive. She participated in the attack on Rabaul, New Britain and, in 1942, inflicted such heavy damage on the Japanese that they lost 17 out of 18 planes while the Lexington was unscathed.

The USS Lexington was engaged in action during the Battle of the Coral Sea, where it was badly damaged by enemy fire and torpedoes. To prevent the ship's falling into enemy hands, she was abandoned and sunk by American torpedoes on 8 May 1942. Ezra lost everything he owned and was returned to San Diego, California by destroyer. There, his first letter from home told about his mother's death. She had passed away while he was at sea.

(Each year, the Minutemen's Club of the USS Lexington, CV-2 holds a reunion which we usually attend. Other survivors are always there to talk about the "good, old days" aboard ship.)

Ezra's next assignment was with the original crew of the USS Alabama, BB-60. When the ship was put into commission, she was sent to Iceland on the shakedown cruise. Later, she was assigned to the Pacific Fleet where she participated in the shelling of Tinian, a Japanese island just north of Guam in the Marianas in July 1944.

(In 1972, we took the southern route across the United States and saw the ship, anchored at Mobile, Alabama. She is now a museum.)
In the fall of 1944, Ezra was transferred to Oil Burning School at the Philadelphia Navy Yard in Pennsylvania. While waiting for classes to start, he volunteered for duty in the post office. There, he met Jane Margret Belknap and they were married a few weeks later on 2 December 1944. The wedding took place at the Navy Yard Chapel with Chaplain Henry Gerhardt Pfleuger officiating.

Ezra went to Newport News, Virginia in January 1945 to help prepare the USS Boxer, CV-21 for duty. The following summer, this ship was deployed to the waters along the northern coast of China near Tsingtao. During the trip, Ezra served as “Oil King”, doing the paperwork for the engine rooms. While a smaller ship was being refueled from the Boxer at sea, a problem developed with the shutoff valve. Ezra was able to correct this before much damage or spillage occurred and his rating was raised to Watertender First Class immediately.

Ezra received an Honorable Discharge from the Navy on 19 November 1946. He had crossed the Equator, the International Date Line and the Arctic Circle, not once but several times. He was awarded the Good Conduct Medal, the American Defense Medal with Fleet Bar, the Asiatic-Pacific Campaign Medal with three Battle Stars, the European Campaign Medal, the American Campaign Medal and the World War II Victory Medal.

Ezra’s first civilian job was in The Electrical Maintenance Division of the Marietta Silk Company in Columbia, Pennsylvania. His work was to keep the big looms and other machines in good running order.

He was recalled into the Navy in September 1951. After reporting to Baltimore, Maryland, he was assigned to the USS Ft. Mandan, LSD-21. This was a floating drydock, capable of submerging enough to lift small ships out of the water for repair at sea. The ship was being used to transport heavy equipment and supplies for the construction of the United States Weather Station at Thule, Greenland. This tour of duty ended with an Honorable Discharge on 19 November 1951.

Ezra rejoined his family who had moved to Huntingdon, Pennsylvania. He went to work there with the McClain Gas and Electric Company, installing and servicing home equipment.

In 1953, Ezra was a patient at the Veteran’s Administration Hospital in Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania for several months. After his discharge from the hospital, plans were made to move to a warmer climate.
When the family was established on Santa Catalina Island in Los Angeles County, California in 1957, Ezra started working for the Southern California Edison Company which provides electricity, gas and fresh water to the Island. He is now Purchasing Clerk for the Santa Catalina Island District of S.C.E.

Ezra is a talented craftsman. He does beautiful carpentry, draws his own blueprints, does his own plumbing and electrical wiring and builds walls of natural stone, dressing his own rock. He is also an artist, painting pictures in oils and creating wood parquetry.

Ezra is active in the Community Church of Avalon, serving as Financial Secretary and a member of the Board of Trustees.

Children of Ezra Alva Bowman and Jane Margret Belknap:

Bowman Allied Lineage
ISAAC CYDRUS (1816-1896)

The 1880 Census of Ross County, Ohio lists Isaac Cydrus as head of a household living neighbor to Runion Bowman. He had the following people in his house:

"Cydrus, Isaac - age 63, born in Virginia, both parents born in Maryland.
   Nancy Jane - age 59, wife, born in Virginia, both parents born in Maryland.
   Cecilia - age 28, daughter
   Emma - age 19, daughter
   Bowman, John D. - age 21, son-in-law
   Harriette - age 21, daughter of Isaac
   Honey - age 1 month, son of John"

Isaac Cydrus has been described as "a bandy-legged Dutchman". Even though his parents had been born in Maryland and Isaac was at least a second generation citizen of the United States or colonies, he had a strong German accent to his speech. Isaac may have lived in a colony of immigrants while growing up. He was born in Virginia on 17 March 1816. Records have been found with the name spelled Scydrus.

Isaac died of the infirmities of old age on 13 March 1896, at the age of "79 yr, 11 mo, 26 d". on his farm in Franklin Township, Ross County, Ohio, Nancy survived her husband and spent her declining years with her sister Cecilia in the home of John and Harriet Bowman. Cecilia was also a widow. Her husband, whose name was Yost, was a Veteran of the Spanish-American War. The two old ladies were great company for each other, rocking away on the porch. Nancy smoked a corncob pipe. Each day, lighting the pipe by filling it with tobacco and puffing hard while putting fire to it was one of the chores assigned to Arnold Bowman when he was a small boy. He remembers very well how important he felt.

Known children of Isaac Cydrus and Nancy Jane:
1. Cecilia - born 1852

HARRIET PAMELA CYDRUS (1859-1939)

Harriet Pamela Cydrus was born 14 March 1859 in Ross County, Ohio. She died 28 May 1939.

See JOHN DODDRIDGE BOWMAN (1859-1932)
Additional Descendants of John D. Bowman & Harriet P. Cydrus

CHARLES ERASTUS BOWMAN (1880-1959)

Charles Erastus Bowman was born 8 April in Ross County, Ohio. In the 1880 Census, he was called “Honey”. He married (1) his cousin Clarissa Hatfield who had been born 7 January 1885. They lived on a farm near Omega, Ohio. Clarissa died 18 April 1955 and Charles married (2) Bessie ___________.

He died 15 June 1959. Clarissa and Charles are buried at Omega.

Children of Charles E. Bowman and Clarissa Hatfield:

1. Jacob - married (1) Berenice ________________, (2) Virginia ________________, (3) Norma ________________.

Children of Jacob Bowman and Berenice ________________:
   b. Donald - lives in Chillicothe, Ohio.

2. Leola - born 1907, died 9 December 1941.


4. Mahala - married Whitney Schwiewetz, has one child:

5. John H. - married Helen _________________. They have two children:
   a. Richard - lives in Columbus, Ohio.

6. Pauline - married Earl McNeal, lives near Chillicothe, Ohio, has one adopted son:

ALTHELIA BOWMAN (1883-1918)

Althelia Bowman was born in 1883. She married George Hafer who had been born in 1872. Althelia died in 1918 and is buried in Greenlawn Cemetery, Frankfort, Ohio. George died in 1955 and is buried beside her.

Children of George Hafer and Althelia Bowman:

   a. Herman Frey, Jr. - lives in Chillicothe, Ohio.

2. Lee - born in 1906, married Opal Massie in 1930, has two children:
   a. Wilbur - born in 1932, married Jane Feathuff, has two sons, lives in Chillicothe, Ohio.
b. Sharon - born in 1938, married Wilbur Ott, has two sons, lives in Chillicothe, Ohio.


5. Russel - born in 1922, married Nina Hardesty in 1936. She had been born in 1920. Children:
   d. Russel, Jr - born 5 July 1953, killed by a car at the age of eleven.
   g. Lee Alan - born 17 April 1969.

6. Rosa - born in 1915, married Stanley McDaniels, lives in Greenfield, Ohio, has one daughter:
   a. Barbara - married Joe Lutz and has three children.

   a. Frank - married Vera Martin, has three sons.
   b. Eugene - married Wanda ____________, has five children.

8. Glenn - born in 1918. Both Glenn and his mother died at the time of his birth. They are buried together.

LEORA ELLEN BOWMAN (1887- )

Leora Ellen Bowman was born 20 January 1887 in Ross County, Ohio. On 2 July 1904, she married Morris Garfield Hickman who had been born 31 March 1880. Morris died 21 November 1948. Leora is still very active.

Children of Morris G. Hickman and Leora Bowman:

1. Gertrude M. - born 20 April 1905, married (1) Carl Wiesman, (2) Leroy Claywell. She died 22 May 1969, buried in Chillicothe, Ohio. Two children of Carl Wiesman and Gertrude Hickman:
   a. Wallace W.
   b. Wanda - killed in an automobile accident.
2. Darrell William - born 17 April 1907, married Dorothy L. Martin on 2 May 1931. She had been born 4 March 1912. Children:
   b. Melvin Martin - born 5 August 1936, married Charlotte Louise Topping on 23 January 1955, Three children:
   c. Carroll Denver - born 14 January 1942, married Barbara Ann Jenkins on 23 November 1963. Two daughters:
   e. Don Paul - born 20 December 1952, married Barbara Louise Campbell on 28 October 1972 at Ray, Ohio. Two children:
4. Maxine A. - born 10 April 1918, married (1) Luther Wickline, (2) Walter Slotwinski. Two sons of Luther Wickline and Maxine: Luther, Jr. and James Richard.
5. John Riley - born 19 October 1920, married Evelyn Mae Skeens on 8 March 1941. She had been born 17 May 1920 in Lewis County, Kentucky. Seven children:
d. Kenneth Maynard - born 18 September 1949, married Wanda Jane Murray on 21 December 1968. Two sons:
e. James Neil - born 20 September 1951, married Blanch Ruth Jarvis on 2 April 1971. Three daughters:


7. Peggy Sue - born 18 May 1929, married Kermit E. Acord of Richmondale, Ohio on 30 June 1951. Three children:

ROSA DELL BOWMAN

Rosa Dell Bowman was born in Ross County, Ohio. She married Clarence Russell Evans.

Children of Clarence Russell Evans and Rosa Dell Bowman:

Charles Willard Bowman was born 14 April 1917 in Chillicothe, Ohio. He is a carpenter and building contractor by trade, living in Dayton Ohio. He married (1) Maebelle Kemper who had been born 6 April 1923, (2) Ruby Wolford who had been born 3 June 1937.

Children of Charles Willard Bowman and Maebelle Kemper:

2. Dallas Lee - born 31 March 1947, married Gail ____________. One daughter: Jamie.

Children of Ruby Wolford, adopted by C.W. Bowman:


Virginia Ruth Bowman was born 17 September 1920 in Jackson County, Ohio. She married Harold Howe who had been born 31 July 1920. She lives in Jackson, Ohio. Children:

2. Joyce Lee - born 20 May 1941, married Thomas E. Slater.

Esther Pearl Bowman was born 16 January 1922 in Jackson County, Ohio. She married (1) Albert Salvatore, (2) Harold Thornton Welch, Jr. who had been born 6 July 1916. Hal Welch was an officer in the United States Air Force. He has retired and they now live in Wichita Falls, Texas. Children:

CLARENCE EVERETT BOWMAN (1924- )
Clarence Everett Bowman was born 25 October 1924. He is known by the nickname “Chuck”. He married Cora Margaret Waugh who had been born 25 June 1925. They live in Barberton, Ohio. Children:

2. Timothy Dean - born 21 November 1952, married Karen Sue Edgell. Two daughters: Diana Elizabeth and Denise Lyn.

WINIFRED JUANITA BOWMAN (1926- )
Winifred Juanita Bowman was born 7 August 1926. She married Glenn Franklin Mack from Bedford County, Pennsylvania. They now live in Medina, Ohio. One child:


WILLIAM JOSEPH BOWMAN (1928- )
William Joseph Bowman was born 8 March 1928. He is a slaughterhouse butcher by trade. He married Pearl Luella Colby who had been born 15 February 1931. Their children were born in Ohio. Bill and Pearl now live in Jacksonville, Florida. Children:


OPAL MARIE BOWMAN (1930- )
Opal Marie Bowman was born 21 April 1930. She married (1) Eugene Huston, (2) Charles Davis, (3) Johnny Wilson, (4) Jo Wendling. Huston was killed by a hit-skip driver in Circleville, Ohio. Davis died from a respiratory infection. Opal now lives in Dayton, Ohio.

Children of Eugene Huston and Opal Bowman:

1. Kenneth Eugene - born 20 August 1951, married Mary Leach, one son: Scot.
Children of Charles Davis and Opal Bowman:
1. William.
2. Annette.
3. Patty - born after her father’s death.

Daughter of Johnny Wilson and Opal Bowman:
1. Frances.

BIBLIOGRAPHY


Lake, D.J., *Atlas of Jackson County, Ohio from Actual Surveys ...to which is added a Township Map of the State of Ohio*, Philadelphia, 1875.

*State Centennial History of Ohio, County of Ross*, volume II, Chillicothe, Ohio, 1902.

Williams Bros., *History of Ross and Highland Counties, Ohio*, 1880.


Photocopy of a letter dated 9 March 1929 from Ella Munroe Bowman of Kingston, Pennsylvania to Paul H. Bowman of Los Angeles, California.

COURT RECORDS

Jackson County Probate Records, Jackson, Ohio.
Pike County Probate Records, Waverly, Ohio.
Ross County Probate Records, Chillicothe, Ohio.

LIBRARIES

Los Angeles Public Library, Los Angeles, California.
University of Illinois, Urbana, Illinois.
Seattle, Washington Public Library.
Denver, Colorado Public Library.
Cincinnati, Ohio Public Library.
National Genealogical Society Library, Washington, DC.
Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia.
CEMETERIES AND CHURCHES

Hickman Cemetery near Ray, Ohio.
Evergreen Cemetery near Leo, Ohio.
Abandoned cemetery at Omega, Ohio.
New Cemetery at Omega, Ohio.

PERSONAL INTERVIEWS
W. Arnold Bowman, Jackson, Ohio.
Everett Bowman, Waverly, Ohio.
Mrs. Bessie Bowman, Omega, Ohio.
Charles Bowman, Omega, Ohio.
Pauline McNeal, Chillicothe, Ohio.

CORRESPONDENTS
Mrs. Kermit E. Acord, Bethel, Ohio.
Mrs. Jay D. Bowman,Colby, Kansas.
William Arnold Bowman, Jackson, Ohio.
Mrs. Gerald Craven, Normorne, Missouri.
Mrs. Ralph Goodwin, Dayton, Ohio.
Mrs. Russel Hafer, Chillicothe, Ohio.
Bill Hickman, Ray, Ohio.
Ruby Hickman, Columbia, Ohio.
Virginia B. Howe, Jackson, Ohio.
Pauline McNeal, Chillicothe, Ohio.
Mrs. Edgar W. Postle, Hillsboro, Ohio.
Deborah Totten, Brunswick, Ohio.
Our Brohard Lineage

“People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.”

- Edmund Burke
Reflections on the Revolution in France.

vol. III
Brohard is a Teutonic name meaning “strong and brave kinsman”.

The Brohards emigrated from Germany to Virginia by way of Holland about 1770. Family tradition says that there were three brothers, but research has not disclosed the names of any except John. An Elizabeth Brohard who was born in Germany and lived in Loudoun County, Virginia married Robert Scobee and moved to Clark County, Kentucky in 1795. Her descendants say her father was killed while serving in Napoleon’s Army. She may have been a sister or niece of the brothers.

**JOHN BROHARD (1762-1834)**

John Brohard was born 4 March 1762 in Germany. He came to America as a child with other members of his family. They settled in Loudoun County, Virginia. At the age of 14, he enlisted in the Virginia Troops and served under the command of General (Mad Anthony) Wayne during the American Revolution.

After the war, John married Mary Randall who had been born 7 December 1775. They set up housekeeping near her parents’ home in Merriman, Pennsylvania and their first seven children were born there.

John was a farmer and a surveyor. By 1812, he and his family had moved to a farm in Harrison County, Virginia. (In 1861, when Virginia seceded from the United States, Harrison and other counties seceded from Virginia and entered the Union as a new state, West Virginia.) John and Mary were devout Baptists and very active in the work of the church. John died 4 May 1834 at the age of 72. Mary died 10 July 1851. They are buried in Bridgeport.

(On a trip in 1975, we visited the area and found their graves. The Old Baptist Brick Church Graveyard had been established in 1770 in conjunction with the first church to be built west of the Allegheny Mountains. The church had been abandoned and the graveyard overgrown when philanthropist Michael Late Benedum made it possible to transform this historic site into a beautiful, lasting memorial. The site of the meeting house is now marked by a bronze tablet on which is inscribed the history of the church. The old gravestones were reset in concrete and their wording was copied on bronze plates to withstand the weather. The graves of John and Mary Brohard are in Lots 31 and 32, Section P.

Children of John Brohard and Mary Randall:

1. William - born 1796, died unmarried.
2. Mary Ann
4. Christopher - died as a child shortly after the move to Virginia.
5. Mariah - married Jacob Fultz, buried at Wolf Summit, West Virginia.
7. John, Jr. - born 1811, settled in Harrison County, had sons Jonathan and Jediah at home in 1850 Census.
8. GEORGE W. - born 1813.

GEORGE WASHINGTON BROHARD (1813-1899)

George Washington Brohard\(^2\) (John\(^1\)) was born 5 April 1813 at Bridgeport, Harrison County, Virginia. He married Matilda Bailey on 12 July 1838 at Clarksburg, Virginia.

In the 1850 Census of Harrison County, George is listed as head of a household:

- Brohard, George W. (farmer) - age 37 years
- Matilda (wife) - age 37
- Abel (son) - 11
- Mortimer (son) - 9
- Lloyd (son) - 7
- Charity (daughter) - 5
- Joseph H. (son) - 3
- John F. (son) - 1
- Powell, Elizabeth - 22 years
- Brohard, Mary (mother of John) - 75 years
- William (brother of John) - 54 years
- Mary Ann (sister of John) - 33 years

On 27 October 1852, George and Matilda paid $600.00 down with a total purchase price of $1,600.00 to Geremiah Shingleton for 120 acres of land at Stillwell Creek in Wood County, Virginia and moved their family to the new farm near Parkersburg. In 1853, they added 50 acres of "good bottom land" bordering on Saunders Run and Stillwell Creek for which they paid $150.00.

In 1862, George and Matilda helped organize the Pleasant Valley Baptist Church and on 1 May 1864, they donated 7/8 of an acre of land for the new
Family tradition tells that George Brohard started west in the fall of 1865 and met a man named William Devon at the crossing of the Ohio River. The two men traded properties, sight unseen, each leaving furniture and crops behind to avoid problems and expense of moving. No mention was made of what the ladies thought about that.

The deed books at Parkersburg clarify this tradition and make it a bit less colorful. Early in 1865, George and Matilda sold 100 acres of land located in Stillwell Creek for $1,865.00. Matilda signed with an x since she had never learned to write her name. Apparently, this sale was in preparation for the move to Ohio. The deed for 170 acres on the Northwestern Pike from George and Matilda to William DeVaugh was not recorded until 1868, three years after the Brohards had established their home in Jackson County, Ohio.

The farm they bought in Ohio was located about 20 miles south of Chillicothe. It had been the site of General Tupper’s Camp during the War of 1812. Men from Jackson and adjoining counties had met to train and prepare for their march north to fight the British in Canada. Many of the men carved their names on a large rock, 48 feet long by 20 feet high and 15 feet thick. This monument was destroyed in recent years to make the foundation of a nearby bridge. To keep the memory alive, “CAMP OF 1812” was painted on the side of a barn erected on the site. This remained until the highway was widened about 1960. Now, there is nothing to identify the location where these pioneer patriots drilled for their country.

The house was built across the road on the spot where Stinson Tavern had once stood. This had been a regular stop on the stagecoach road between Gallipolis and Chillicothe. The trip took from two to four days and hotels were few. Stinson had room for 20 sleeping guests, a large public room and barns for the horses. It burned to the ground. The house built on the site was also destroyed by fire and nothing now marks this historic location.

George and Matilda were devout Baptists. One of their first activities in Ohio was to help organize a church at the old Springer schoolhouse in 1866. Most of the original members were from either the Pleasant Valley Church or nearby Stillwell Church in West Virginia. Charter members of the new church in Ohio were Mr. & Mrs. James Modisett, Mrs. Mary Wood, Mr. & Mrs. Abel Brohard, Mrs. Hannah Hickman, Mr. & Mrs. George S. Riley and Mr. & Mrs. George W. Brohard. Many were related in some way. The first revival meeting conducted by the Reverend E.W. Loyd brought in two more members, Lydia Springer and Elizabeth Stockman, in addition to the sons and daughters of the original members.

The present building was erected in 1870 and dedicated in 1871. The ground on which it stands was purchased from Joe French by the Brohard families and donated to the church. Abel Brohard cut most of the lumber from trees on his own land. He planed much of the wood by hand and made the roofing shingles. Because the families were somewhat homesick for Virginia, they named the church “Pleasant Valley”.

church building. Services are still held in the church that was built at that time. It is 12 miles east of Parkersburg, West Virginia on State Route #50.
In 1890, George and Matilda sold their farm to their daughter Mary and her husband Arthur Leach. They retired to Wellston, Ohio. George died there “of the infirmities of old age” on 25 October 1899. He was 86 years old. Matilda had died four years earlier on 24 July 1895. They are buried in Evergreen Cemetery, near the church on the road to Leo, Ohio.

Children of George Brohard and Matilda Bailey:

1. Abel Smyth - born 31 May 1839, died 8 October 1878, married Electa Jane Riley.
3. Lloyd - born 29 January 1843, died 2 April 1900, married Mary E. Johnson.
4. Charity W. - born 21 March 1845, died 7 April 1921, married Johannas W. Harris.
5. Joseph Hamilton - born 29 April 1847, known as “Ham”, married Mary M. Sinclair.
6. JOHN FLOYD - born 17 June 1849.
7. Sylvannus - born 28 August 1851, married Dorcas Modisett.
8. Mary A. - born 4 July 1855, married Arthur B. Leach.

JOHN FLOYD BROHARD (1849-1906)

John Floyd Brohard\(^3\) (George W.\(^2\), John\(^1\)) was born 17 June 1849 in Harrison County, Virginia. He moved to Ohio with his parents in 1865. On 20 November 1881, he married Eliza Ellen Jelley. The affidavit for the marriage license states “They are both white”. The ceremony was performed by the Reverend J.M. Puckerton. It is interesting to note that the marriage license was issued five days AFTER the marriage took place in Jackson, Ohio.

John and Ella lived on a farm about one mile northeast of Jackson Local School in Jackson Township at the south end of Tick Ridge Road. John died of pneumonia at his home on 18 March 1906. His wife survived for many years and lived with her son Maurice on the Camp of 1812 farm which came to be known to the family as the “old home place”. Maurice had bought it from his aunt in 1910. John and Ella are buried in the Hickman Cemetery in Jackson County, Ohio. Ella died of cancer on 31 March 1933.

Children of John Brohard and Ella Jelley:
2. Mary Alma - died in infancy.
3. MABEL PEARL - born 27 June 1893.

MABEL PEARL BROHARD (1893-1942)

Mabel Pearl Brohard\(^4\) (John F.\(^3\), George\(^2\), John\(^1\)) was born in a log cabin on the Camp of 1812 farm on 27 June 1893. She attended the Normal School of the Ohio State University at Athens, took what was known as the Baxwell Examination and became a teacher in the public schools of Ross County. She was an outstanding speller and competed with the best of her time.

One Friday afternoon, Mabel was a heroine to people near her school. As she was driving home for the weekend, she heard people shouting “The dam is breaking!”. Mabel whipped up her horse and drove the buggy from Richmondale down through the valley, warning the farmers along the way so that they could escape the flood waters. Many lives were saved by her prompt and fearless action.

Mabel was active in church work. She was Cradle Roll Superintendent of the Savageville Methodist Church and a member and frequent officer of the Ladies Aid Society. She visited the sick and elderly, taking Sunday School to those who were unable to leave their homes.

Mabel died after a lengthy illness at the age of 48. See WILLIAM ARNOLD BOWMAN (1891- )
PARTIES.

8823

Aug. 25 A. D. 1881

Marriage License

Was this day granted to

John D. Brohard
and

Eliza Ellen Jelley

Probate Judge.

Deputy Clerk.

AFFIDAVIT FOR LICENSE.

The State of Ohio, Jackson County, ss.

Personally appeared

John D. Brohard

who made application for a Marriage License for

and

Eliza Ellen Jelley, who being

sworn says that

is over the age of twenty-one years, that he has no wife living; that she is over the age of eighteen, that she has no husband living; that she resides in Jackson County, Ohio; that they are not nearer of kin than second cousins, and that he knows of no legal impediment to said marriage. They are both single.

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this day of November A. D. 1881.

Probate Judge.

Deputy Clerk.

Marriage license of John Brohard and Eliza Ellen Jelley.
BROHARD ALLIED LINEAGE  
THE BAILEY FAMILY  
CARR BAILEY ( - )  
Carr Bailey died in Fauquier County, Virginia before the Revolutionary War. He had several sons. William, Joseph, John and Minter are known to have settled in Harrison and Lewis Counties, Virginia where they left numerous descendants.

JOSEPH BAILEY ( - )  
Joseph Bailey\(^2\) (Carr\(^1\)) was born in Fauquier County, Virginia. In 1783, he married Elinor Frum who had been born 12 September 1762. After his death, Elinor lived with her son, Joseph, Jr. in Baileytown, Virginia. Elinor died 27 June 1832. They are both buried in the Old Baileytown Cemetery near Flemington, West Virginia.  

(Ezra and I visited the Baileytown Church and graveyard in 1975. We found a number of markers for both Bailey and Frum graves and evidence that their families had been and their descendants still are staunch supporters of the church. The building stands alone without a community near it, but services are still held every Sunday.)

Known children of Joseph Bailey and Elinor Frum:

1. JOSEPH, JR. - born 1786.
2. Amanda - married ____________Halber.

JOSEPH BAILEY (1786-1825)  
Joseph Bailey\(^3\) (Joseph\(^2\), Carr\(^1\)) was born in Taylor County, Virginia on 28 July 1786. About 1806, he married Charlotte Powell. They were farmers. Charlotte died 22 September 1821. Joseph died 19 December 1825. They are buried in the Old Bailey Cemetery.

Children of Joseph Bailey and Charlotte Powell:

1. Marilla - born 28 September 1808, married Nimrod Garret Brohard 1 March 1827, died 13 July 1888.
2. Nancy - married Hamilton Cather.
4. Patty - married ____________Davidson.
5. MATILDA (twin) - born 1819.
7. Helen - died at birth in 1821.

MATILDA BAILEY (1819-1895)  
Matilda Bailey\(^4\) (Joseph\(^3\), Joseph\(^2\), Carr\(^1\)) and her twin sister Malinda were born 27 March 1819 in Taylor County, Virginia. When they were two years old, their mother died in childbirth. Five years later, their father also died leaving them in the care of their older sister Marilla who married Nimrod Brohard.
Nimrod's younger brother George was a frequent visitor in the home. He married Matilda when she was 19 years old.

See GEORGE WASHINGTON BROHARD (1813-1899)

The Jelley Family
CHARLES JELLEY (1821-1861)

Charles Jelley was born in 1821 in Westmorland County, Pennsylvania. He contracted “Consumption” while young and started to travel towards a warmer climate in the Southwest. He stopped to visit his former neighbors, Daniel and Mary Yerian, who had moved to a new home in Jackson County, Ohio and never completed his journey to the desert. Instead, he married their daughter, Sarah and settled down.

Charles and Sarah both died of tuberculosis and are buried in the Pleasant Grove Cemetery in Jackson County, Ohio. Charles died in 1861 and Sarah in 1866.

Children of Charles Jelley and Sarah Yerian:
1. ELIZA ELLEN - born 1858.

ELIZA ELLEN JELLEY (1858-1933)

Eliza Ellen Jelley² (Charles¹) was born 21 May 1858 in Jackson County, Ohio. She was known as “Ella”. Her parents died when she was quite young, so she lived with her mother’s brother, Sam Yerian. Her little sister Mary stayed with another of her mother’s brothers, John Yerian.

Ella married John Brohard and they farmed on Tick Ridge in Jackson County, Ohio. After John’s death, Ella lived on the farm with her two small children until her oldest son, Maurice, bought the Camp of 1812 farm from his uncle, Arthur Leach. She moved there with her son and his wife and stayed there until her death in 1933.

There had always been a nagging worry in Ella’s mind because her father’s grave was unmarked and her mother’s had only an inexpensive slab. In 1930, she and her grown sons went to the Pleasant Grove Cemetery where her parents and grandparents were buried. They discarded the old marker and erected a double stone of granite in its place. The new stone is marked with the names of both Sarah and Charles Jelley. They lie in the same row of graves as Sarah’s parents, Daniel and Mary Yerian.

(In 1968, Ezra’s Aunt Mary Brohard told us the story of the tombstone and added, “When I was out to the graveyard after World War II, I saw the old...
headstone leaning up against a tree.” We went out to find the graves and also
looked around the trees at the back of the cemetery. There, among rusting
flower-holders and discolored plastic wreaths, we found the original stone. No
one among the living relatives seemed interested in our find, so when we
returned in 1972, Ezra and I salvaged the old tombstone and brought it back to
California. We cleaned it carefully and painstakingly deciphered the letters that
were nearly worn off. The inscription reads.

SARAH
WIFE OF
CHARLES JELLEY
DIED
OCT. 27, 1866
aged 36 yrs
Dearest mother, thou has left us
We will see thy face no more
Thou hast left this world of sorrow
For that bright and glorious shore.

It is now in our hallway, no longer at the mercy of the elements.)

The Powell Family
HENRY POWELL ( - )

On 9 April 1787, Henry Powell married Sarah Strother in Fauquier County,
Virginia. They were quite wealthy landowners and had slaves to work the
property. Henry was said to have been able to show descent from King
Apowell of Scotland.

Children of Henry Powell and Sarah Strother:

1. CHARLOTTE - born 1793.
3. Elizabeth - born 26 November 1799.
4. Nancy - born 28 September 1801, married the Reverend John David-
son on 9 December 1821.
5. Burr - born 13 January (year illegible), married (1) ____________
   Hall, (2) June Brohard.
6. Ralph.
8. Sarah - married Joel Bailey.
10. Elenor.
11. Margaret (Patsy) - married Anthony Johnson.

CHARLOTTE POWELL (1793-1821)
Charlotte Powell² (Henry¹) was born in Fauquier County, Virginia. She died in
Taylor County and is buried in Harrison County, Virginia.

See JOSEPH BAILEY (1786-1825)
The Strother Family

The Strothers trace their family back to William the Lion, (1165-1214), King of Scotland.” The line of descent before they came to America reads, by generation:

1. William the Lion, King of Scotland.
4. Henry, Lord of Newton, died 1379.
6. William Strother died in 1409.
7. Thomas Strother, Knight, died in 1440, married _______________ Swinbourne.
8. William Strother of Wallington died in 1470.
10. Richard Strother died in 1530, married Margaret Mere.
13. William Strother of Newton, married Jane Selby, daughter of John Selby who died in 1566. She was also a descendant of William the Lion.
14. Lancelot Strother died in 1611, married Elinor Conyers, who was of many royal descents.
15. William Strother of Northumberland, born in 1597, died in 1667.
16. William Strother, the immigrant to Virginia.

WILLIAM STROTHER (circa 1627-1702)

William, the founder of the Strother family in America was in Virginia before 1658. At that time, he was granted 500 acres of land on Herring Creek, otherwise known as Niminy Creek by Governor Samuel Mathews. This deed is dated 27 April 1658. Four years later, on 18 March 1662, Sir William Berkley granted the same 500 acres in Westmorland County to William Strother “to clear title according to patent dated 27 April 1758”. William was a cooper by trade.

In 1682, William Strother lived in Sittingbourne Parrish, Rappahannock County, Virginia. His wife Dorothy was still living in 1716. Her maiden name was presumed to be Savage.

When William Strother died in Richmond County, Virginia in 1702, his will was quite specific. It states, in part:

“I give and bequeath to my eldest son, William Strother 150 acres of land, including the plantation I now live upon, after his mother’s decease...said
150 acres to go from the Riverside to the Maine River and no further for he shall not molest his brother James."

His wife and his other sons received lands or money. He also made provisions for his minor son Joseph to continue in school "to age 16". He gave his grandson William "2100 pounds of tobacco to be shipped and sent to England and the produce to be paid to him at age 10".

Known children of William Strother and Dorothy Savage:
1. William, Jr. - died 1726, married Margaret Thornton.
2. James - died 1716.
3. Jeremiah - died 1741 in Orange County, Virginia, married Elinor
4. ROBERT - died about 1735.
5. Benjamin - died about 1752 in King George County, Virginia.

ROBERT STROTHER (1735)

Robert Strother2 (William1) inherited property in King George County, Virginia from his father. He farmed this land during all of his lifetime. He married Elizabeth Berry.

Known children of Robert Strother and Elizabeth Berry:
1. Robert - born 1723, died 1775.
2. Enoch - born 1728, died 1772, married Mary Kay on 12 February 1763.
4. Elizabeth - married Robert Kay on 13 December 1762.
5. JAMES.

JAMES STROTHER (1778)

James Strother3 (Robert2, William1) married Martha ____________, widow of William Flowerree. They lived in King George, Culpeper and Fauquier Counties, Virginia. On 25 September 1766, James received a deed for 215 acres of land in Fauquier County from Charles Burgess of Lancaster County, Virginia. His estate was inventoried on 23 November 1778.

Known children of James Strother and Martha ____________:
1. REUBEN.
4. Benjamin.

REUBEN STROTHER (1837)

Reuben Strother4 (James3, Robert2, William1) lived in Culpeper and Fauquier Counties, Virginia. His name appears as a witness on many court papers in both counties. A stone house that Reuben built in 1801 is still standing on Route #702 near Marshall in Fauquier County. It has been connected by a wooden breezeway to a larger building of plastered brick that was built in 1848 by Andrew Woolf.
Reuben’s will, written on 30 January 1832 makes no mention of his wife. It was admitted to probate on 27 February 1837, the executors being William Rawlings and George Love. Marilla Bailey Brohard, granddaughter of Reuben’s daughter, Sarah, received money from the Reuben Strother estate in 1839 and 1840. She was the eldest of her family and both her mother and grandmother were dead. Marilla also received another inheritance in 1880 from a maiden lady named Strother who lived in Fauquier County, Virginia.

Children of Reuben Strother and ______________:
1. Reuben - died in 1815.
2. Thomas B. - lived in Harrison County, Virginia.
4. SARAH - married (1) Henry Powell, (2) ______________ Newlin.
5. Susannah - married Downing H. Glascock on 30 October 1800.
10. Mary (Polly) - married George Shyrock.

SARAH STROTHER (______________)
Sarah Strother (Reuben4, James3, Robert2, William1) married (1) Henry Powell in Fauquier County, Virginia. After his death, she married “Old Man Newlon” in Loudin County, just north of Fauquier. She died in Loudin County.

See HENRY POWELL (______________)

THE YERIAN FAMILY
DANIEL YERIAN (1806-1864)
Daniel Yerian and his wife Mary were said to have lived at one time in Westmorland County, Pennsylvania. At the time of their deaths, they lived in Jackson County, Ohio. They are buried in Pleasant Grove Cemetery near Jackson. Their tombstone is large and prosperous appearing. One side reads: “Mary, wife of Daniel Yerian died July 13, 1888, aged 78 Yrs, 4 Ms & 21 Ds”. The opposing side reads: “Daniel Yerian died Jan. 27, 1864, aged 58 Yrs. & 24 Ds.” There are several small markers for children in the same plot.

Known children of Daniel Yerian and Mary ______________:
1. Samuel.
2. SARAH.

SARAH YERIAN (1830-1866)
Sarah Yerian (Daniel1) married Charles Jelley. They lived in Jackson County, Ohio.

See CHARLES JELLEY (1821-1861)
Additional Descendants of
George W. Brohard & Matilda Bailey

ABEL SMITH BROHARD (-)  
Abel Smith Brohard married Electa Jane Lowther Riley on 9 February 1862.
Children:

1. Loyd Mortimer - born 1863, died in infancy.
2. Clara Bell - married George Cameron. Children:
   a. Beatrice Virginia - married Earl Corbin and has two children: Byron Eugene and David Earl.
   b. Doris Adele - married Vaughn Wadley and adopted one son: Paul Frederick.
   c. Evan Norris - married Betty Wyman.
3. Harriet Virginia (Hattie) - born 1867, died 1945, married John Brough Font. Three children:
   c. Charles - married Irene Otterby of Baltic, South Dakota.
4. Sarah Matilda (Mattie)
5. Myrta Mae - married Pearl Gaskill and had two children:
   a. Dwight - married Martha Swift and had four children: Alice, Rollin, Byron and James Riley.
   b. Abel Riley.
6. Evan George - born 28 September 1875, died 18 March 1947, married Mona Maude Hutchinson and had ten children:
   d. Rosalie Maude - born 1 December 1912, died 17 November 1919.
   e. Evan George - born 20 January 1914, died 5 February 1916.


h. Isabelle Jane - born 30 April 1916, died 17 January 1917.


j. Eva Patricia - born 8 December 1923, married George Lester Warfel, Jr. and has three children: Patricia Jeanne, born 7 February 1947, James Bryson, born 10 October 1951 and John Bruce.


MORTIMER BROHARD (-)

Mortimer Brohard married Margaret Worley.

Children:

1. William (Willie) - died by drowning.

2. John Colfax - born 31 October 1868, married Anna Stagg. Three children:
   c. Donald - married Hazel Neighbors.


LOYD BROHARD (-)

Loyd Brohard married Betty Johnson.

Children:

1. Lennie - married Mack Maxwell and had four children:
   a. Ralph - married Jess Davis and had two children: Kathryn and Ralph, Jr.

61
b. Edward - married Rose Young and had five children: Lola, Lawrence, Roseanna, Ralph and Rosella or Rosalie.
c. Claude - married Nunemaker.
e. Ross - married (1) Anna Griffith and has two daughters: Ruth and Norma. He married (2) Fay Clark and has one daughter.

CHARITY WEBB BROHARD (—)

Charity Brohard married Thomas Johannas Harris.

Children:

1. Orville Lytle - married Phoebe Leach and has three children:
   b. Lester - married Winifred Smith and has four children: Carol, Ann, Lester Gould and Philip Lee.
   c. Lillian - married Hasselquist.
2. John Otis - married Mary and has several children.
3. Lennie Leota Florence - married Samuel R. Pickens and has two children:
   a. Florence - married Oliver Turrell and has three children: Robert (twin) married Margaret Ann Davis and has three children: Pamala Ann, Todd and Philip. Ronald (twin) married Johanna and has three children: Betsy, Peter and Sally. Florence's third child is Shirley.
   b. Nellie Ann - married Charles
7. Henry - married Lena and had several children.
8. Mae - married Hayes.

JOSEPH HAMILTON BROHARD (—)

Joseph Hamilton Brohard was known as “Ham”. He married Tillie Sinclair and lived in Illinois.

Children:

1. Alden.
2. Omer - married Lottie and has one son:
   a. James.
3. Carl.
4. Monte - married Mae ____________ and has two children:
   a. M.M., Jr. married and has a daughter Montica Joy.
   b. William Gerold.
5. Mae - married ____________ Burcham and has two sons:
   a. Ernest.
   b. Emmett.

SYVANNUS BROHARD ( - )
Sylvannus Brohard married Dorcas Modisett. They adopted one daughter:
Talma Wells who married Glenn Kensill.

MARY ALMEDA BROHARD (1874- )
Mary Almeda Brohard was born 22 October 1874. She married Arthur B.
Leach.

Children:

1. Iva Mae - married Art Nutt and had three children:
   a. Dorothy - married (1) Bill Long, (2) George Graham. She has one
   b. Virginia - married Arnold Wilson and has a daughter, Nancy.
   c. Arthur.
2. Florence.
3. Cora.
4. Oscar Jerrold - married Carolyn Haley and has three children:
   a. Carolyn - married Dunkle King and has a son: Charles Leach.
   b. Fern - married Charles Gaskill and has two daughters: Barbara
      and Susan.
   c. Jeane.
5. Arthur Bigby - married Bess Driggs and has two sons:
   a. Donald Byron.
   b. Arthur, Jr.
7. Carl Lamar - married Clara Sullivan and has ten children:
   b. Marjorie Wilson - married ____________ Miller.
   c. Betty.
   d. Charles Arthur.
   e. Bobby.
   f. Carl Patrick.
   g. George Barnett.
   h. James Thomas.
   i. Catherine.
   j. Sally Ann.
8. Guy A.
Joseph Maurice Brohard was born 26 May 1884 in Jackson County, Ohio. He was known as J.M. or as Morris.

J.M. Brohard was Superintendent of Schools in Jackson County. He was also a classroom teacher and a farmer. At the time of his marriage to Mary Elizabeth Tennant, he purchased his grandfather’s farm from his aunt, Mary Leach. Their eight children were all born on this farm. Maurice Brohard died of coronary occlusion on 19 September 1954.

Children of J.M. Brohard and Mary Elizabeth Tennant:

   c. Ivan Eugene - born 1943, married Carol Barnes. Four children: Robyn, Andrew, Tommy and Aaron.
   e. Susan Dianne - born 1954.

2. Helen Elizabeth - born 19 November 1913, teaches in the public schools of Oxnard, California, married Ora Goodrich on 19 September 1939. Children:

3. Norman - married (1) Irma Doles, (2) _____________. Children of Norman and Irma Doles:
   a. Janet.
   b. Linda.

4. Glenn - born 27 October 1919, married Louise Castricone. Children:
   b. Mary Ann (twin) - born 16 June 1945.

5. Dorothy - married (1) Curtis Conrad, (2) Dale Remy, lives in Gahanna, Ohio. Only child of Dorothy and Curtis Conrad:

6. Wilma - born 18 August 1924, married H. Verne Wortman on 23 February 1946, lives in Oxnard, California. One son:

7. John - married Norma ____________, lives in Richmondale, Ohio. One daughter:
   a. Debbie.

8. Paul Eugene - born 24 October 1927, married Eleanor Ann Poe. They have five children, all born in Columbus, Ohio:
   b. Paula - born 1 September 1953.

CHARLES C. BROHARD (1898- )

Charles C. Brohard was born 21 March 1898 in Jackson County, Ohio. Charley is a farmer. In 1973, he received the Goodyear Award as the Outstanding Conservation Farmer in Jackson County. He has been active in the Soil and Water Conservation District and was a member of the original Board of Supervisors in 1944.

On 7 June 1921, he married Margaret Angeline Chamberlin. Their children were all born on their farm in Jackson County.

Children of Charles C. Brohard and Margaret Chamberlin:

1. Ralph Cicero - born 1 July 1922, married Helen Lucille Graves on 1 April 1950, has two children:

2. Melvin Lloyd - born 29 September 1924, married Virginia Blake on 14 March 1946, has two children:

3. Charles Emory - born 5 August 1927, married Rosella Warren on 20 August 1950, has three children:
4. Madelyn Lea - born 25 January 1930, married Robert Eugene Hoisington on 1 February 1951, has two children:

5. Marilyn Virginia - born 18 February 1933, married John Carl Bender on 27 February 1954, has seven children:
   g. Barbara Elaine (Marie) - born 7 October 1966.

6. Georgia Ann - born 21 August 1935, married John B. Denune on 25 June 1955, lives in Granville, Ohio, has two children:
Brohards of Unconfirmed Relationship

Because there are so few Brohard families in the United States, I am including references I have found that may be helpful to people of this name who are searching in the dark.

TAYLOR BROHARD (1846-1919)

Taylor Brohard was born in 1846. He died 22 May 1919 at the age of 73. His wife, Nancy Ellen, was born in 1849 and died 26 March 1932, age 83. They are buried near the town of Brohard, West Virginia.

Known children of Taylor Brohard and Nancy Ellen:

1. AMOS E.
2. Minter - married (2) Lizzie, lived in West Virginia.
4. Taylor - married Hattie.
5. Cora.

AMOS E. BROHARD ( - )

Amos E. Brohard was born in West Virginia. He married Clara Carroll and they moved from Walton, West Virginia to Lovell, Wyoming in 1918. Their first three children were born in Smithfield, West Virginia, the others near Lovell, Wyoming.

Children of Amos E. Brohard and Clara Carroll.

1. Florence E. - born 17 May 1906, married Birdsell, has one son, William C. who is in the National Park Service.
2. Arthur E. - born 5 August 1907, married Margaret L. Jackson on 16 November 1939 in Denver, Colorado. He was the first detective to be appointed by the Aurora, Colorado Police Department. He died 24 December 1970. One son: Earl works as a toy buyer for Montgomery Wards in Chicago, Illinois.
4. Dwight J. - born 14 July 1915, lives in Alameda, California, has three sons.

(When I was in Denver, Colorado in 1973, I noticed the Brohard names in the telephone directory. I wrote a letter of inquiry to the first name. It was passed on to Florence Birdsell who is now living at Circleville, Ohio. She gave me the above information on her family. I also contacted Margaret Scobee Neff in Denver, Colorado in 1973, and she gave me the above information on her family.)
Illinois. She is researching Brohards. She got in touch with Earl Brohard in Chicago. He was very interested in his family history, but was unable to add anything to the material I had received from Florence.

Other people of the Brohard name are to be found in Wood, Harrison, Taylor and Jackson Counties in West Virginia.
BIBLIOGRAPHY


de Bellet, Louise P., *Some Prominent Virginia Families*, volume IV,-

Chappalear, N. & Gott, J.K., *Early Fauquier County, Virginia Marriage Bonds,
1759-1854*, 1965.


Groome, J.C., *Fauquier During the Proprietorship*, 1927.

King, Estelle Stewart, comp., *Wills, Administrations and Marriages, Fauquier
County, Virginia 1759-1800*, Beverly Hills, California, 1939.

Norris, Mrs. G.C., comp., *Property Tax List of Culpeper County, Virginia 1783.*


*History of Jackson County, Sesquicentennial Edition 1803-1953*, Jackson,
Ohio.

Fauquier County, *Virginia 1759-1959*, Fauquier County Bicentennial Com-
mittee, Warrenton, Virginia.

Tetrick, W. Guy, comp., *Census Returns for Barbour and Taylor Counties
(West) Virginia for 1850*, Clarksburg, West Virginia.

Tetrick, W. Guy, comp., *Census Returns of Harrison County (West Virginia) for
1850*, Clarksburg, West Virginia.

*Census Returns of Jackson County, Ohio for 1880*, on microfilm.


*Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, volume 12, 1930.

*Virginia Genealogist*, volume 15.

*The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, volume 32, Virginia Historical
Society, 1924.


Photocopies of correspondence between Hettie Brohard McDonald (1886-
1961) and Rose A. Brohard Bumgarden (1884-1966). These sisters were the
daughters of Jerome Brohard, Parkersburg, West Virginia.

Photocopies of correspondence from Amanda Bailey Halber to Hettie Mc-
Donald.
COURT RECORDS
Jackson County Probate Records, Jackson Ohio.
Orange County, Virginia Records, Wills and Deeds.
Westmorland County Records, Wills and Deeds.
Richmond, Virginia Records, Will Book 1.
Wills, Culpeper County, Virginia on microfilm.
Wood County, West Virginia Records, Wills and Deeds.

LIBRARIES
Los Angeles Public Library, Los Angeles, California.
Seattle, Washington Public Library.
Denver, Colorado Public Library.
Washington Archives, Washington, D.C.
Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia.
Cincinnati, Ohio Public Library.
Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, New York.
National Genealogical Society Library, Washington, D.C.

CEMETERIES AND CHURCHES
Old Baileytown Cemetery, near Flemington, West Virginia.
Bridgeport Cemetery, Bridgeport, West Virginia.
Hickman Cemetery, near Ray, Ohio.
Pleasant Grove Cemetery, Jackson, Ohio.
Evergreen Cemetery near Leo, Ohio.

PERSONAL INTERVIEWS
W. Arnold Bowman, Jackson, Ohio.
J. Maurice Brohard, Ray, Ohio.
Charles C. Brohard, Ray, Ohio.
Mary Tennant Brohard, Jackson, Ohio.
Oscar Leach, Wellston, Ohio.

CORRESPONDENTS
Mrs. Florence Birdsell, Chillicothe, Ohio.
Mrs. Ralph Brohard, Parkersburg, West Virginia.
Mrs. John Denune, Granville, Ohio.
Mrs. Ora Goodrich, Oxnard, California.
Virginia B. Howe, Jackson, Ohio.
John C. LaPiana, Dewitt, New York.
Sheryl Miller, Riverside, California.
Margaret Scobee Neff, Hinsdale, Illinois.
Mrs. Dale Remy, Gahanna, Ohio.
Mrs. Floyd Totten, Brunswick, Ohio.
Mrs. Dale Wortman, Simi Valley, California.
Our Belknap Lineage

"Majorum gloria posteris quasi lumen est." (Ancestral glory is, as it were, a lamp to posterity.)

- Sallust

Jugertha, ch. 85
Belknap is a place name. It comes from “Bel” meaning beautiful and “Knopp” meaning hilltop.

It has been claimed that the family is of Norman origin, from a knight who accompanied William, the Conqueror. However, research has shown that the name, Robert de Bealknape, on the Battle Abbey Roll is a forged insertion in just one of the three copies now in existence. It was added sometime around the 14th century.

The name was well-known in England prior to the 16th century. John de Beleknape was a practicing lawyer in London in 1346. Sir Robert de Bealknap was Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas during the reign of King Richard II in 1375. Joan Belknap served as maid of honor to Katherine, Queen of Henry V and was grandmother of William Shakespeare. Sir Edward de Belknap, Privy Councillor of Henry VIII, died 26 March 1521.

The name then disappeared in England until 1599/1600 when Josias Beltoft died. Josias is the mystery man in the Belknap family. All that is known about him comes from his will. We know that he had, at age 37, accumulated an amount of money most unusual for a young villager in Shakespeare’s time. He also owned “landes” that he had leased to his brother without payment. These lands and a sizable amount of money, Josias bequeathed to his brother, but to receive this inheritance, Bennet had to swear on oath in court that he was “Bennet Belknappe”. Josias signed his will as “Belknappe” and named his brother the same way. Why Josias, baptized Beltoft, chose to change his name is not known.

Bennet used the name Belknappe only at the death of his brother on 6 February 1599/1600. His own will, 23 years later, gave his name as “Beltoft”. However, when he died, Bennet was buried as Bennet Belknap. The family name Beltoft has not been recorded since.

The line of descent before Abraham Belknap came to America reads, by generation:

1. Richard Beltoft - probably born between 1445 and 1460, married Christian ____________, had large farm holdings that caused numerous lawsuits after his death. Children: John, Lawrence, Edmund, Thomas and two daughters.

2. Lawrence Beltoft - probably died about 1525. Children: Richard, Alice, a daughter.


ABRAHAM BELKNAP (1589/90-1643)

Abraham Beltoft was the son of Bennet Beltoft and Grace Adam. His baptism was recorded at Sawbridgeworth, County Hertford, England on 15 March 1589/90. As Abraham Beltoft, he married Mary Stallion at Latton, Essex on 28 October 1617. Mary had been baptized as the daughter of Thomas Stallion and Mary Dalton on 24 December 1595. The young couple lived at Netteswell, Latton and at North Weald, in Essex. They began to use the name Belknap sometime between 6 December 1620 and 2 March 1624/5.

Abraham Belknap, his wife and their three sons, Samuel, Joseph and John crossed the ocean from Epping, County Essex, England to settle near Lynn, Massachusetts by 1637.

Records of Lynn, Massachusetts list Abraham Belknap as one of those to whom original land was allotted. He received 40 acres in 1638. Some of this land he farmed. At the time of his death in September 1643, Abraham’s estate was valued at 47 pounds sterling. The inventory shows a total of 45 acres listed in five parcels:

- The house and 5 acres of land
- 2 acres of planting land
- 2 acres of salt marsh
- 6 akers salt marsh at Fox Hill
- 30 akers at the village

Disposition of a part of this land by Abraham’s children in 1671 would indicate that his wife Mary had died, but the date of her death has not been found.

Children of Abraham Belknap and Mary Stallion:

2. Abraham - born before 14 April 1623, died young.
3. David - born after 14 April 1623, buried 2 March 1624/5 at North Weald, Essex.
4. SAMUEL - baptized as Immanuel 16 March 1627/8 at North Weald, Essex.
5. Dorcas - baptized 7 February 1629/30 at North Weald, Essex, died young.
7. John - baptized 10 May 1635 at North Weald, Essex, died in Massachusetts after 27 March 1655 and before 14 April 1671.
8. Hannah - born about 1639 or 1640, presumably at Lynn, Massachusetts, married 6 December 1663 to Christopher Osgood of Andover, Massachusetts, died 21 November 1679.
SAMUEL BELKNAP (1627/8-after 1701)

Samuel Belknap (Abraham1) was baptized on 16 March 1627/8 at North Weald, Essex. He came to America as a small child with his parents.

When Samuel was fifteen years old, his father died. Since his brother and sister were very young, we can assume that he became the "man of the family" and helped his mother support the family on the farm they inherited.

Samuel's brother, Joseph, learned a craft that could be practiced in the city. His descendants tended to become town-dwellers, sticking close to their birthplaces and playing a relatively small part in the westward movement. Many became professional men.

Samuel, on the other hand, learned the trade of joiner or cabinetmaker which he practiced until he became a landowner and farmer. His descendants were dominantly men who wanted land. They began by learning a skilled craft which they followed until they had accumulated enough money to start farming. They continually moved on to new areas in search of more and better land and played a big role in extending the country westward. Few entered the learned professions before the 19th century.

Samuel and his descendants were apparently proud of their early craftsmanship, for they usually continued to identify themselves by naming their crafts in land deeds and other legal papers long after they became farmers.

About 1652, Samuel married Sarah Jones. She had been born about 1627 in Reading, Berkshire and had also come to America as a child with her parents, Robert Jones and Elizabeth Soane.

Samuel went to eastern Long Island with a party of men who intended to settle there and in 1653, he owned two small lots in Southampton. He was a resident of Salem, Massachusetts before 20 October 1657 and by 1660, he owned a large parcel of land in what is now the center of the city. Until 1669, Samuel is on record as living in Salem. In 1670 or 1671, he moved to Malden which is nearer to Boston, but did not stay long. In 1673, he bought 2 1/2 acres of land in Haverhill. This land was sold in 1685 for 80 pounds sterling, but the Belknaps stayed in Haverhill for the remainder of their lives. Sarah died 18 April 1689.

By 1695, Samuel owned land totaling 127 acres and had already given his son Ebenezer some land. That year, Samuel started to dispose of his estate. He gave some property to his sons, Abraham and Ebenezer who still lived in Massachusetts. His other living son, Samuel, had moved to southern New Jersey and acquired land there. Samuel's final step was to give Ebenezer the homestead of 27 acres and buildings, probably with the understanding that he could live there the rest of his life. Five years later, Ebenezer bought some of the land his father had originally given to Abraham and Samuel witnessed the deed. Samuel's death date has not been found.

Children of Samuel Belknap and Sarah Jones:

1. Mary - born 17 August 1653, died young.
2. Mary - born 14 October 1656.
4. Samuel - born 1 May 1662, died after 1697 in southern New Jersey.
5. EBENEZER - born December 1667.
7. Patience - born 17 September 1673 at Haverhill, died after 21 November 1695.

EBENEZER BELKNAP (1667-1762)

Ebenezer Belknap\(^3\) (Samuel\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\)) was born in December 1667 in Salem, Massachusetts. He followed the trade of joiner, as had his father, until he became a land-owner and farmer.

On 25 February 1690/1, Ebenezer married Hannah Ayer, daughter of Nathaniel Ayer and Tamesin Turloar. They lived at Plaistow, New Hampshire, a village just north of Haverhill, Massachusetts. The longevity of this family was remarkable. Ebenezer died in November 1762 at the age of 95. Hannah died in November 1779, just one month before her 107th birthday.

Children of Ebenezer Belknap and Hannah Ayer:

1. Sarah - born 23 December 1691, died 1790, married Isaac Newton in 1716, lived in Southboro, Massachusetts.
2. Hannah - born 11 August 1693, died about 1794 (over 100 years of age), married __________ Flagg.
3. Mary - born 13 January 1694/5, died about 1795 (over 100 years of age), married Nathaniel Merrill.
6. SAMUEL - born about 1703, died 1757.
9. Obadiah - born about 1715, married (1) Sarah Mitchell, (2) Mary Dow, formerly the wife of __________ Marble and of __________ Roberts.

Some sources indicate two un-named daughters, one the youngest of the family who died young, the other between Mary and Joseph in age married __________ Cunningham.

SAMUEL BELKNAP (1703-1757)

Samuel Belknap\(^4\) (Ebenezer\(^3\), Samuel\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\)) was born at Haverhill, Massachusetts about 1703. He made a down payment on land at Mansfield, Connecticut in 1722. The following year on 9 July 1723, he married Mary Dickinson, daughter of James Dickinson and Mary Wood. In 1724, Samuel completed paying for his land.
By trade, Samuel was a weaver. He died at Enfield, Connecticut and his will was probated in Windsor on 8 June 1757.

Children of Samuel Belknap and Mary Dickinson:

1. Mary - born 28 March 1724 at Mansfield, Massachusetts.
4. SAMUEL - born 13 June 1731.
5. Ebenezer - born 15 May 1734, died 3 July 1760, married Susannah ________
6. Abel - born 15 September 1736, died 1790 at Middlefield, Otsego County, New York, married (1) Elizabeth Stevens, (2) Anna White, widow of ____________ Gray.
8. David - born 5 August 1742, died in 1760 in a hospital at Montreal, Canada after the French had captured the city. He had been a Private in the Colonial Army.

SAMUEL BELKNAP (1731-1775)

Samuel Belknap⁵ (Samuel⁴, Ebenezer³, Samuel², Abraham¹) was born at Enfield, Connecticut on 13 June 1731. He was baptized one month later on 14 July 1731 at the Somers Church in Somers, Connecticut.

On 19 June 1754, Samuel married Mary Newton, daughter of Stephen Newton and Mary Witt. Samuel was a farmer and they lived in Windsor and Enfield, both in Connecticut. They also lived in Mansfield and Belchertown, both in Massachusetts. In 1761, Samuel and Mary were members of the Congregational Church in Belchertown.

Samuel enlisted in the Massachusetts Militia at Granby, Massachusetts on 3 May 1775. He died 18 June 1775, the day after the Battle of Bunker Hill, at the Military Camp in Cambridge. Cause of death was said to have been heat prostration. Samuel’s son, Jonas, who had fought beside him during the Battle of Bunker Hill, said that his father “was a very fleshy man and was overcome by exertion and heat”.

Children of Samuel Belknap and Mary Newton:

1. Mary - born 8 November 1754, married Rufus Kentfield.
4. Susanna - born 3 June 1761, died 13 April 1781.
STEPHEN BELKNAP (1769-1814)

Stephen Belknap⁶ (Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Ebenezer³, Samuel², Abraham¹) was born 28 June 1769 at Belchertown, Massachusetts. In 1785, when he was 16 years old and legally entitled to choose his own guardian, Stephen named his oldest brother, Jonas Newton Belknap. This is the only surviving document on which his name appears. The guardianship bond indicates that the value of Stephen’s inheritance would not be less than 100 pounds in lawful Massachusetts currency when he reached the age of 21.

Circumstances indicate that Stephen took his inheritance and married about 1790, but proof has not been found. Stephen Belknap is listed in the 1800 Federal Census of Galway, Saratoga County, New York when he had a wife and four children under ten years of age. Family tradition says that he was a teamster and owned many fine horses. He has not been found in subsequent Census reports for the area.

The name of Stephen’s first wife is uncertain. Neither of his sons left a record of it. However, the 1850 Census at Meridian, Conquest, Spring Lake and Victor shows a Mary Belknap, aged 80 living with the Uriah DeGroff family in Cato. Uriah’s wife was Stephen’s daughter. Nearby, in Conquest, Stephen’s son Pilgrim and his wife were living with their son. Mary Belknap died at the age of 88 and is buried in the Cato Cemetery, Meridian, Cayuga County, New York.

About 1810, Stephen went to Canada with Eleanor Middaugh. They lived in Hamilton, Ontario until Stephen’s death in December 1814. He was drowned in Burlington Bay.

Children of Stephen Belknap and Mary: 

2. Pilgrim - born 1794, died 1869, married Anne Colvin, lived in Conquest, New York.
3. Mary Ann (Polly) - born 1797.
4. a son - born 1799.
5. Lavina - born 1803, married Uriah DeGroff as his second wife, lived in Cayuga County, New York.
7. HIRAM - born 1808.

Children of Stephen Belknap and Eleanor Middaugh:

2. Stephen - born June 1815, after his father’s death.

This list of children may be inaccurate. It has been compiled from several sources. Hiram’s grandchildren indicate only Pilgrim, Mary Ann, Lavina and Hiram.
HIRAM BELKNAP (1808-1873)

Hiram Belknap⁷ (Stephen⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Ebenezer³, Samuel², Abraham¹) was born 3 September 1808 at Galway, Saratoga County, New York. Early in life, he lost his right leg and wore a wooden peg in its place.

Hiram married Sarah R. Eastman about 1835. They are said to have started their life together in Vermont, near Bennington. However, all of their children were born in Ellisburgh, Saint Lawrence County, New York. The 1850 Federal Census for Ellisburgh is incomplete, but it does list the following names:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Gender</th>
<th>Occupation</th>
<th>Birthplace</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hiram</td>
<td>41 M</td>
<td></td>
<td>Shoemaker</td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>41 F</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Vermont</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>10 M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah J.</td>
<td>8 F</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>6 M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alvin</td>
<td>4 M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seba E.</td>
<td>2 M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Infant</td>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Other records would indicate that Seba E. should read Stephen Edgar and that the infant was Riley Rosell.

In 1855, Hiram and Sarah gathered their belongings and moved with their children to Muskego, Waukesha County, Wisconsin. The 1860 Census there says:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Gender</th>
<th>Occupation</th>
<th>Birthplace</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hiram</td>
<td>57</td>
<td></td>
<td>Shoemaker</td>
<td>born New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Vermont</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edger</td>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riley</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eugene</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>New York</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The age of Hiram was probably misread, the seven resembling a 1 or 2, since he could hardly age faster than his wife. The older children had apparently left home, leaving Stephen Edgar, Riley, Edward and Edith still with their parents. The Eugene of the Census is of the right age to have been Edward.

Hiram and Sarah then moved to Auburn Township, Fayette County, Iowa in 1863. Their farm was near Douglass. The 1870 Census shows George Belknap living as a neighbor to his parents. It also lists:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Gender</th>
<th>Occupation</th>
<th>Birthplace</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hiram</td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
<td>Shoemaker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R.R.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E.E.</td>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith</td>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hiram seems to have aged even faster in this ten-year period, but in the margin, his age is corrected to 61. Apparently, the census taker put down the year instead of his age.
Shortly before Christmas 1873, Hiram fell on the ice while he was returning from the store with a load of groceries. On 14 December, he died as a result of the injuries.

(In 1976, Genevieve and Carleton Baker and I visited the graveyard near Auburn, Iowa. The directional sign on the county road between St. Lucas and Douglass reads “Oak Ridge Cemetery, Dead End.”

We found the marker for Hiram Belknap’s grave broken and nearly obliterated by weather. However, the parts of the slab had been placed together protecting the letters so that they were still readable.

Ruel Parker’s grave is also in Oak Ridge.)

Sarah lived for another 19 years before her death at the home of her youngest daughter in Ramona, South Dakota.

Children of Hiram Belknap and Sarah Eastman:

1. Charles Hiram - born 25 August 1839, at age 90 was running a livery stable in Rapid City, South Dakota. Children:
   a. Charles Talbot.
   b. Annie Janette.
   c. James Edward.
   d. John W.


3. Sarah Jeanette (Nettie) - born 22 February 1842, married Tobert Valice, lived in Petaluma, California after the Civil War.

4. George William - born 21 November 1843, married Mary Ann Murphy on 4 July 1866, lived in Madison, South Dakota. He was a semi-invalid, carrying miniballs in his body from having been shot during the Battle of the Wilderness. Children:
   b. Cora B - married ____________ Plowman.
   c. Mary Rosella - married ____________ Regan.
   d. Clyde Henry - graduated in law from the University of Wisconsin, set up law offices in Washington state.

5. Alvin I - born 2 October 1845, died 11 July 1853.

6. Stephen Edgar - born 25 March 1847, lived in Waterville, Minnesota, had Civil War pension from having fought in the Union Army.

7. Riley Rosell - born 12 December 1849, lived in Dexter and Salinas, both in Kansas.

8. EDWARD EASTMAN - born 18 May 1851.

9. Edith Esuba - born 23 January 1854, married Harvey Richardson, lived in Oldham and Ramona, both in South Dakota, and in Florida.
Edward Belknap and Betsey Clark at the time of their wedding

Edward Belknap and Betsey Clark on their 50th wedding anniversary
Edward Eastman Belknap⁸ (Hiram⁷, Stephen⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Ebenezer³, Samuel², Abraham¹) was born 18 May 1851 in Ellisburgh, Jefferson County, formerly Saint Lawrence County, New York.

When Edward was quite young, he and his brother Riley ran away from their home in Wisconsin to enlist in the U.S. Army at Madison. They were sent home. In 1865, when he was fourteen, Edward ran away again to enlist and this time, he made it. He served under General Custer against the Indians for three or four months before his mother found out where he was and had him sent home.

After the Civil War, Ed and his brother Steve went to work in the woods of Wisconsin. They worked for a large firm, making rafts of timber during the winter. When the spring freshets were on, they floated the log rafts down the Mississippi River to St. Louis. When the rafts were broken up, Ed and Steve footed it back to Wisconsin, cutting wheat as they journeyed. They were both expert scythemens and work was plentiful.

With the money from his logging and harvesting trips, Ed bought a farm near his father's place in Fayette County, Iowa. On 12 December 1875, Edward Belknap married Betsey L. Clark, the school teacher in Douglass. Their children were all born on the farm in Auburn Township.
In the fall of 1890, Ed moved his family to Fayette to provide a better education for his growing boys. Ed owned and operated a general store in Fayette until 1893 when he bought a farm about a mile from town and moved there. The farm kept his boys busy and out of mischief. During this time, he also owned a quarter-section in Kossuth County, Iowa and another near Salina, Kansas which his brother Riley farmed. He traded these two farms and bought a half-section near LaHarpe, Illinois. He retired from farming in 1904 and moved back into the town of Fayette. He did keep the land in Illinois for a number of years and his sons took turns farming it.

The Belknap boys got interested in the Free & Accepted Masons as they were growing up and all were members.

When Ed was 65 years old, his sons arranged to have him receive the 3rd degree in LaHarpe, Illinois. He had the first two from the lodge in West Union, Iowa. The minutes of the LaHarpe Lodge #195 F & AM meeting for 2 April 1915 reads:

The Worthy Master of LaHarpe Lodge asked Brother Clark Belnap to take the East as Worshipful Master who asked his brothers to assist him in raising their father, Ed Belnap to the sublime degree of Master Mason, a request from West Union Lodge #69 of West Union, Iowa. The following brethren took part in the degree:

R.K. Belnap, Pleiades Lodge #248 Fayette, Iowa
Betsey died in Fayette, Iowa on 22 June 1929. Edward lived there alone until his death on 19 August 1939. They are buried at West Union, Iowa.

Children of Edward Belknap and Betsey Clark:

1. Clark Hiram - born 17 August 1876.
2. Ray Herman - born 8 August 1878.
3. Arthur Aldrich - born 16 March 1883, died 6 February 1972 at Tripoli, Iowa, married Sadie Finch on 31 August 1908. One son: Amos, born 13 August 1913, died after 14 January 1939 of drowning. His body was found 21 March 1939 when the ice went out of the Cedar River. All are buried in Bethel Cemetery at Alpha, Iowa near Sadie’s parents Isabella and Amos A. Finch and her grandparents Sarah and Amos A. Finch
5. RUEL KENDALL - born 23 June 1889.

RUEL KENDALL BELKNAP (1889-1961)

Ruel Kendall Belknap (Edward⁸, Hiram⁷, Stephen⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Ebenezer³, Samuel², Abraham¹) was born 23 June 1889 in Auburn Township, Fayette County, Iowa. His mother had lived for a time with her aunt, Clarissa who was married to Ruel Parker. He had served in the Wisconsin Legislature in 1854 and later lived in Douglass, Iowa. Betsey named her youngest son Ruel to honor this uncle and Kendall for her own father.

Ruel Belknap was very active in debating and in baseball when he was a student at Upper Iowa University in Fayette. He graduated in 1912.

For the next few years, Ruel was a teacher in the public schools. On Friday, 13 June 1913, he married Inez Jane Caudle at Fayette. They moved to Darlington, Wisconsin and their first daughter was born at the end of the school year.

Ruel then went into the field of civil engineering. His work took the family to many different locations while he was engaged in construction work, mostly of highways. They established homes in Illinois, Iowa, Florida, Maryland and Pennsylvania in addition to Nebraska and Indiana where their other daughters were born.

When they moved to Atlanta, Indiana, they arrived after dark. Ruel went to a neighbor to borrow water. He had quite a conversation with her, not realizing that she was blind. The next morning, she
told him that she knew he was a stranger in the neighborhood without seeing him because he didn’t carry the water in a bucket. He had asked for a pail, instead.

Ruel met a man named Kleckley from Georgia when they were both engaged in dredging out Matanzas Bay near St. Augustine, Florida. After the job was completed, the family was asked to stop at the Kleckley home near Atlanta, Georgia on their way north. The old grandmother told them why the beautiful mahogany sideboard had a plain pine drawer in the center. The original drawer and the silverware it contained had been taken by marauding soldiers during Sherman’s March-to-the-Sea. Ruel never told her that he had heard the story before from his uncle, Steve Belknap and had eaten with the monogramed silverware in Iowa after the war was over.

Ruel was active in church affairs wherever home was at the time. He was also a Mason and a member of the Order of the Eastern Star. He served as Worthy Patron for 12 years in Huntingdon, Pennsylvania.

Ruel enjoyed writing letters and composing rhymes. He was a good public speaker and often delivered the sermon in the Methodist Church at Calvin, Pennsylvania.

When Ruel retired from his years with the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, he moved to Decorah, Iowa where he worked busily with the Credit Union. In 1958, he again retired and moved to Santa Catalina Island, California where he died 1 March 1961. His wife lived another ten years before her death in Long Beach, California on 26 June 1971. They are buried in Fayette, Iowa.
Daughters of Ruel Belknap and Inez Caudle:


2. Inez Genevieve - born 21 December 1915 in South Souix City, Nebraska.

3. JANE MARGRET - born 14 July 1923 at Atlanta, Indiana.

JANE MARGRET BELKNAP (1923- )

Jane Margret Belknap\(^{10}\) (Ruel\(^9\), Edward\(^8\), Hiram\(^7\), Stephen\(^6\), Samuel\(^5\), Samuel\(^4\), Ebenezer\(^3\), Samuel\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\)) was born 14 July 1923 in Atlanta, Hamilton County, Indiana. She was born seven years and seven months, lacking seven days after her sister, Genevieve. When Jane Margret was only six weeks old, the family moved to Pana, Illinois. Moves for the next few years were frequent.

By the time that Jane Margret was old enough to attend school, the family was pretty well settled in Pennsylvania. She attended kindergarten for two years in a primary school that was years ahead of its time in Somerset.
After the death of her sister, Elizabeth, the family moved to Huntingdon, Pennsylvania. In 1935, the political power within the state changed and the Department of Highways suffered an upheaval. Ruel Belknap bought a farm in Trough Creek Valley in Huntingdon County to wait out the unfriendly Administration. It was a novel experiment, but could hardly be called farming. Corn was planted by hand in the manner of the Indians. Sheep, chickens and cows were named and had distinct personalities. The buckwheat field was planted, but not harvested, to provide nectar for the bees.

The original papers for the farm bore the signature of Robert Penn, William’s brother and his agent in the Colony. The stone section of the house had been added to the original log cabin about the time of the Revolutionary War. A large penny, dated 1817 with 17 stars around the face, was found in the cellar that had once been a kitchen.

At one time, this place was an inn or halfway house. It was situated one day’s journey from both the coal mines at Saxton and the Juniata Canal. The barn, which had been built without nails, had room for many horses. Drovers would carry coal from the mines to the Canal and return with store goods from Philadelphia that had come up the waterway. In 1850, a prefabricated building was brought up the Canal, carted over the mountain behind ox teams and set up on the premises. It is still in use today.

In 1940, Jane started to college. She attended the Pennsylvania State College at Lock Haven for two years before transferring to the State College at Millersville to work towards a library science degree.

When World War II broke out, students were leaving for the service of their country every day. Jane was among them. She enlisted in the United States Navy (Women’s Reserve) and served two years in Sampson, New York, New York City and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. During this time, she was a 2nd Class Petty Officer in the Mail Service.
While stationed in Philadelphia, Jane met and married Ezra Bowman in 1944. After their first child was born in 1946, Jane went back to school in Millersville where she completed the requirements for a Bachelor of Science degree in Education, graduating in January 1947.

In 1954, Jane started to work as a librarian at the Captain Jack Joint Junior High School in Mount Union, Pennsylvania. She was also accepted by the Graduate School of Syracuse University in New York state. By working winters and attending school summers, she was able to get a Master of Science Degree in Library Science in August 1957. She is a member of Beta Phi Mu, the International Library Science Honor Fraternity; Pi Lambda Sigma, the Syracuse University Library Science Honor Society and Alpha Beta Alpha, Library Science Honor Society at Pennsylvania State College, Millersville.

Since the family moved to Santa Catalina Island in the fall of 1957, Jane has been employed as the librarian for Avalon Schools. This is a school of some 400 students in kindergarten through grade 12. It has been part of the Long Beach (California) Unified School District since 1923. She has attended a number of workshops and short courses at various California universities.

When her children were grown, Jane started writing for publication and speaking at meetings on the California mainland. As a result of these activities,


Jane is also a member of the American Library Association (life), the National Education Association (life), the California Association of School Librarians and the Professional Educators of Long Beach, California. She received the Honorary Service Award from the California Congress of Parents and Teachers in 1975.

See EZRA ALVA BOWMAN (1918- )

See EZRA ALVA BOWMAN (1918- )
Belknap Allied Lineage
The Ayer Family

JOHN AYER (-1657)

John Ayer received land in Salisbury, Massachusetts in the First Division in 1640 and again in 1643. He sold his “house, land and commonage” to John Stevens and moved to Haverhill about 1647. He died in Haverhill, Massachusetts on 31 March 1657 and his will was probated 6 October 1657.

His wife, Hannah, died 8 October 1688.

Children of John Ayer and Hannah:

3. Rebecca - married about 8 October 1648 to John Aslet.
4. Thomas - married Elizabeth Hutchins on 1 April 1656.
5. Peter - born about 1633, married Hannah Allen on 1 November 1659.
7. Obadiah - married Hannah Pike on 19 March 1660/1.
9. NATHANIEL - married Tamesin Turloar.

NATHANIEL AYER (-1717)

Nathaniel Ayer (John1) married Tamesin Turloar on 10 May 1670. He signed the Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity in Haverhill, Massachusetts in November 1677. Tamesin died 13 December 1700. Nathaniel died 17 November 1717.

Children of Nathaniel Ayer and Tamesin Turloar:

1. Hannah - born 2 June 1671, died at birth.
2. HANNAH - born 19 December 1672.
3. Elizabeth - born 19 August 1674.
6. Obadiah - born 20 January 1680/1 died 6 April 1681.
7. Ruth - born 30 December 1681, died 24 April 1682.
8. a child - born 5 September 1683, died 9 September 1683.
10. Mary - born 9 September 1687.
HANNAH AYER (1672-1779)

Hannah Ayer (Nathaniel^2, John^1) was born 19 December 1672 at Haverhill, Massachusetts. She and her family were long lived. A story is told that Hannah rode pillion behind her son Obadiah from Atkinson, New Hampshire to Plaistow when she was 105 years old. She died less than a month before her 107th birthday.

See EBENEZER BELKNAP (1667-1762)

THE BACHILER FAMILY

STEPHEN BACHILER (1561-1660)

Stephen Bachiler was born about 1561 in England. He received a Bachelor of Arts degree from St. John’s College, Oxford on 17 November 1581. He was Vicar at Wherwell, County Hants until deposed in 1605 for “non-conformity”. Stephen went to Holland and started a church there.

Stephen returned to England with his family to make arrangements for moving to New England. He and six members of his Holland congregation, including his son-in-law Christopher Hussey, sailed with the Plough Company on the “William and Francis”. They arrived in Cambridge, Massachusetts on 5 June 1632.

Stephen Bachiler created a church at Lynn Massachusetts when he arrived and was made freeman there in 1635. The next year, he moved to Ipswich. In the very cold winter of 1637, he traveled a hundred miles on foot to Yarmouth intending to establish a community and church there, but “his company being all poor men” nothing was accomplished. In 1638, the town of Newbury granted Stephen Bachiler land.

On 6 September 1638, the General Court granted Stephen permission to settle a town which he named Hampton. He owned 300 acres of ground and became the minister. In 1640, he presented the community a bell for the meeting house. The next year, he was accused of “irregular conduct” and excommunicated. He retaliated by introducing a case of slander against a woman and her husband. Shortly after that, his house and belongings were destroyed by fire. In 1643, Stephen was restored to communion, but was still not permitted to preach. When Exeter called him to preach the following year, the General Court made an injunction against his accepting.

Stephen married (1) ____________ Bates at Wherwell, County Hants in England, (2) Christina Weare, widow, at Abbots-Ann on 2 March 1623/4, (3) Helena Mason, widow, on 26 March 1623/4. He married (4) Mary Beedle, widow, of Kittery. The Court had assigned her to help care for his family. In 1650, Stephen was fined 10 pounds for marrying without publishing the marriage bans. He was 89 years old at the time. On 15 October 1651, Mary Batcheller, the wife of Stephen Bachiler, minister was accused of adultery. Her punishment was “she shall receive forty stripes, save one, at the first town meeting held at Kittery 6 weeks after her delivery, and to be branded with the letter A.”
Stephen Bachiler returned to England. Mary sued for divorce on 18 October 1656, claiming that he had deserted her and married again in England, leaving her destitute with two children, one of whom belonged to George Rogers. Stephen died at Hackney, near London, England about 1660.

Children of Stephen Bachiler and Bate:

1. THEODATE - born 1588.
3. Deborah - born 1592, married the Reverend John Wing.

Only child of Stephen Bachiler and Mary Beedle:


See CHRISTOPHER HUSSEY (1595-1685)

SIMON BRADSTREET (1603/4-1697)

Simon Bradstreet was born in Horbling, England in March 1603/4. He was the son of the Reverend Symon Bradstreet, one of the first Fellows of Emmanuel College, Cambridge University and the Vicar of Horbling, Lincolnshire from 1596 to 1621.

Young Simon attended Cambridge University from 1621 to 1624. He lived in the castle of the Earl of Lincoln for some time, during which he held a variety of offices under the supervision of Thomas Dudley. When Dudley moved his family to Boston to begin making arrangements to emigrate to New England, Simon was made Steward of the Household in his place. Shortly thereafter, Simon married Thomas Dudley’s daughter and decided to leave England.

Simon and his young wife sailed from Southampton in 1630 aboard the “Arbella”. Before they left England, Simon was appointed Assistant Judge of Court of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay.

Simon was present at the first Court held in Charlestown, Massachusetts on 23 August 1630 and was, at that time, elected Secretary of the United Colonies of New England. He remained in office until 1644.

The seventh member to join in the formation of the First Congregational Church of Charlestown and Boston was Simon Bradstreet.

In the spring of 1631, Simon moved to Cambridge where he was one of the earliest settlers of the town. He later lived in Ipswich between 1635 and 1644 and in Andover in 1648.

Simon made several trips on colonial business to England. He was Deputy Governor of Massachusetts from 1673 to 1679 and Governor from 1679 to 1686 and again from 1689 to 1692 when Sir William Phips arrived with a new

Simon died 27 March 1697 at the age of 95 in Salem.

Children of Simon Bradstreet and Anne Dudley:
2. Dorothy - married the Reverend Seaborn Cotten in 1654, died at Hampton, New Hampshire on 26 February 1671.
5. HANNAH - born in 1642.
6. Dudley - born in 1648, Representative for Andover in 1677, Colonel of the Militia and member of the Council of Safety appointed in 1689.

HANNAH BRADSTREET (1642-1707)

Hannah Bradstreet² (Simon¹) was born in 1642. She married Andrew Wiggin about 1659.

See ANDREW WIGGIN (1635-1707)

THE CLARK FAMILY

Clark was the 9th commonest name in England and became the 3rd most common in New England. Nearly every community had more than one family by the name. In Ipswich, there were four unrelated men named Thomas Clark and there were seven John Clarks at one time in Sanbornton, New Hampshire.

EDWARD CLARK (about 1622- )

Edward Clark was born about 1622. He married Dorcas Bosworth and settled in Haverhill, Massachusetts. His brother was Thomas Clark, the cooper who lived at Ipswich.

Known children of Edward Clark and Dorcas Bosworth:
1. Hanniel.
2. MATTHEW.
MATTHEW CLARK (—)

Matthew Clark² (Edward¹) followed the sea when he was a young man. He then married Mary Wilford and settled down to building ships at Haverhill, Massachusetts.

Known children of Matthew Clark and Mary Wilford:
1. a daughter - married Mudgett from Rye.
2. JOHN - born in 1680.

JOHN CLARK (1680-1753)

John Clark³ (Matthew², Edward¹) was born 30 March 1680 at Haverhill, Massachusetts. He served as an apprentice to his father, before moving to a farm in Stratham, New Hampshire.

John married (1) Mary, daughter of Charles Rundlett and Mary Shatswell, (2) Ann, daughter of Nicholas Smith and Mary Gordon. Ann was named in her husband's will which was admitted to probate 12 June 1753.

Children of John Clark and Mary Rundlett:
2. Sachwell - born 30 October 1706.

Children of John Clark and Ann Smith:
1. Mary (Molly) - born 4 June 1712, married Joshua Rollings of Stratham, New Hampshire.
3. Nicholas - born 9 November 1716.
4. JOSEPH - born May 1719.
7. Martha (Polly) - married Paul Rollings of Kingston.

JOSEPH CLARK (1719—)

Joseph Clark⁴ (John³, Matthew², Edward¹) was born 9 May 1719 at Stratham, New Hampshire. He was a cooper in Stratham and "a much esteemed gentleman". At one time, he owned two 200 acre lots in Sanbornton, one of which he had purchased from his sister's father-in-law, Jonathan Rollins.

Joseph married Deborah Taylor who had been born 6 October 1718 in Hampton, the daughter of Jonathan Taylor. Their three sons lived for a time with their grandfather in Hampton which might indicate that their father died when they were quite young.

Children of Joseph Clark and Deborah Taylor:
1. Nicholas - born 20 October 1745.
3. JOSEPH - born 4 or 7 (illegible) January 1752.
JOSEPH CLARK (1752-1810)

Joseph Clark⁵ (Joseph⁴, John³, Matthew², Edward¹) was born in January 1752 at Stratham, New Hampshire. He married Bathsheba Lane, daughter of Samuel Lane of Hampton on 15 January 1777 and settled on one of his father’s lots in what is now Franklin, New Hampshire. Both he and his father signed the Oath of Allegience and Fidelity. Joseph was a Lieutenant in the Militia in 1791, but his title was Captain at the time of his death.

Joseph died 25 June 1810, at the age of 58 years and six months, on his farm in Franklin. Bathsheba died 11 July 1825, aged 68 years and two months.

Only child of Joseph Clark and Bathsheba Lane:
1. James - born 1 February 1784.

JAMES ADAMS CLARK (1784-1861)

James Adams Clark⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, John³, Matthew², Edward¹) was born 1 February 1784 at Franklin, New Hampshire. He became quite a prominent citizen.

James Clark served the community of Sanbornton, New Hampshire as a Justice-of-the-Peace, a “lot layer” and a surveyor. In 1836, he was President of the New Hampshire Senate and before that he had been Clerk of the House of Representatives. He was Register of Probate for Merrimack County from 1839 to 1843. James Adams Clark was an acknowledged authority on the history of New Hampshire and published several papers on the archaeology and Indian history of the Winnipiseogee Valley.

On 2 October 1808, James married Polly, daughter of Charles Hilton and Mary Wadleigh. She died 8 November 1857 at the age of 75. James died at the age of 77 on 15 June 1861.

Children of James Clark and Polly Hilton:
5. Martha Lane - born 29 April 1816, married Barnett Hughes.
7. KENDALL PEABODY - born 6 December 1820.
KENDALL PEABODY CLARK (1820-1890)

Kendall Peabody Clark7 (James6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, Matthew2, Edward1) was born in Sanbornton, New Hampshire on 6 December 1820. He went west to seek his fortune and became one of the pioneer settlers in Portland, Dodge County, Wisconsin. The extreme southwest part of the state was all timberland and open for settlement in 1843. Excellent water power was afforded by Waterloo Creek. Kendall secured his claim under the Homestead Act. He was a surveyor, a lumberman and a farmer. Kendall also served in the Wisconsin State Legislature.


Only child of Kendall Clark and Betsey Wicker:

1. BETSEY - born 4 March 1850.

Children of Kendall Clark and Melissa Larabee:

1. James - born 20 June 1853, married Belle Wilsey in 1875.
5. Lucy Jennie - born 26 April 1861.
7. Charles Cyrus - born 16 May 1866.

BETSEY LORDORSKI CLARK (1850-1929)

Betsey L. Clark8 (Kendall7, James6, Joseph5, Joseph4, John3, Matthew2, Edward1) was born 4 March 1850 in Portland, Wisconsin. Her mother died when she was fourteen days old.

Betsey ran away from home when she was in her teens and took a position helping a mother with young children. This made her decide on a career teaching school. For the next few years, Betsey lived with George and Fanny Ray, her mother’s sister, near Whitewater, Wisconsin and went to school. Then, she went east to stay with her aunt, Lorinda Wicker who was unmarried and keeping house for her uncle James Wicker who had been recently widowed. There she continued her education. When James remarried and moved to Moscow, New York, Betsey went along. She returned to the middle west to visit another of her mother’s sisters, Clarissa who was married to Ruel Parker and living in Douglass, Iowa. Ruel was on the school board and managed to get his niece a job for four terms at the local school. While there she met and married Edward Belknap.

See EDWARD EASTMAN BELKNAP (1851-1939)
MOSES CLEVELAND (1624-1701)

Moses Cleveland was born about 1624 in Ipswich, County Suffolk, England. He worked as a ship's carpenter apprentice for his passage to America in 1635. He was an illiterate, indentured apprentice to the housewright or master builder, Edward Winn whose daughter he later married. Winn, his family and his apprentices settled in Woburn, Massachusetts in 1640/1.

In 1642, the selectmen of Woburn appointed viewers to set off a share of the public lands that had been promised by the General Court of Boston to Moses Cleveland and in 1643, he became a free man. A free man was required:

"to be of godly walk and conversation, to be at least 20 years of age, to take the Oath of Allegiance to the Government of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, to be worth 200 pounds sterling, to hold office if elected or pay a fine of 40 shillings, to vote at all elections or pay the same fine".

Moses Cleveland and George Polly were planning to marry their employer's daughters by 1647 when the town appointed seven men to divide land in what is now New Bridge, North Woburn. On 19 June 1648/9 "Moyses Cleaveland and Georg Polly are granted each of them thirty acres of land five of it to be medow to bee laid out in bull medow the upland of which their hous lotts are to bee partee to bee laid out in the new field".

(In preparation for the 250th celebration of Woburn, Massachusetts and in anticipation of a visit from the President of the United States, Grover Cleveland, a committee to ascertain the exact location of the Cleveland property and that of other early settlers was formed. They were able to get much information from the Tithingman's List of 1680. At that time there were 82 families in town. One tithingman was assigned to collect the taxes from his own and nine other households. Moses Cleveland was a tithingman several times.)

Moses married Ann, daughter of Edward Winn and Joanna ________________ on 26 September 1648. She had been born about 1626 in Wales and had journeyed to America with her parents.

Moses was very active in the town affairs and was identified with all the political movements of the day. He served as a fence viewer, a surveyor of highways and was frequently in charge of swine and herded cattle. In 1663, Moses Cleveland was listed on the Western Militia Muster Roll.

The First Church in Charlestown, Massachusetts received Moses into full communion on 6 March 1692/3. He died 9 January 1701/2 at Woburn and is presumed to be buried in the old First Burying Ground beside his wife who had died prior to 6 May 1682.

Children of Moses Cleveland and Ann Winn:
1. Moses - born 1 September 1651.
2. Hannah - born 4 August 1653.
3. AARON - born 10 January 1654/5.
11. Enoch - born 1 August 1671.

AARON CLEVELAND (1654/5-1716)

Aaron Cleveland2 (Moses1) was born 10 January 1654/5 in Woburn, Massachusetts. He was a housewright, a farmer and a land speculator. He became very wealthy and was known as a man of distinction in Woburn. During King Philip’s War, he served as a soldier under the command of Lieutenant John Cutler.

Aaron married (1) on 14 September 1716 Dorcas, daughter of John Wilson and Hannah James. She had been born 29 January 1657 and died 29 November 1714. He married (2) Prudence

Aaron Cleveland has a handsome gravestone brought from England. The lettering and ornamental parts are of superior workmanship, the ornamental work being done in England and the lettering added at the time of his death. The inscription reads:

“Here Lyes the Body
of Mr. Aaron
Cleveland who
Departed This
Life September
the 14th 1716 in ye
62nd year of his age”

There is also a footstone, reading simply “Mr. Aaron Cleveland”. This is the only existing gravestone of a Cleveland now to be found in the Old First Burying-Ground at Woburn, Massachusetts. The designation or title “Mr” denotes that he was a man of distinction. Very few of the stones in the cemetery are inscribed with this mark of deference and respect. Only a few people of high social position such as the clergy and magistrates were called “Mr”, the common designation being “Goodman and Goodwife”. This grave is now additionally marked:

“The Grave of Aaron Cleveland
He was the Ancestor of
President Grover Cleveland”

Children of Aaron Cleveland and Dorcas Wilson:

1. Dorcas - born 29 October 1676.
2. Hannah - born 18 November 1678, died 13 June 1679.
3. AARON - born 9 July 1680.
8. Isabell - born 6 April 1697, died 7 December 1714.
10. Ann - born 1714.

AARON CLEVELAND (1680-1755)

Aaron Cleveland³ (Aaron², Moses¹) was born 9 July 1680 at Woburn, Massachusetts. He followed in his father’s footsteps as a land speculator and builder. He also kept a tavern at Cambridge on the western side of the Mystic River for a time. He moved frequently, but stayed in the general vicinity of Woburn during his entire lifetime. Aaron was a man of great size and strength. He was active in the military service and eventually became a Captain. On the tax lists, he is called “Aaron Cleveland, Gentleman”.

Aaron married Abigail, daughter of Samuel Waters and Mary Hudson on 1 January 1701/2. She was born in Woburn on 29 November 1683. He became the guardian of his youngest brother Benjamin who lived in his home after the death of their father.

Captain Aaron Cleveland died about 1 December 1755. His funeral was described by his great grandson, William Cleveland, as follows:

“My great grandfather lived in Cambridge in that part called Mystic. He kept a tavern near Mystic River on the western side. The town is now called Medford. He was a very large man. He died suddenly, probably of apoplexy. As I heard it, he had eaten heartily of cherries and went to bed early. When his wife followed him, she found him dead. The staircase being narrow and winding, the corpse could not be taken down that way, and the windows were so small that they were obliged to enlarge one of them to get egress for the coffin, which was lowered into the yard the evening previous to the funeral. Six men attempted to carry the coffin to the grave, but it proved too heavy and a carriage was procured after they had carried it part of the distance”.

Children of Aaron Cleveland and Abigail Waters:
1. Aaron - born 20 October 1702, died at Cambridge 5 November 1714.
6. JOSIAH - born 21 August 1713.
7. Aaron - born 19 or 29 (illegible) October 1715.
8. John - baptized 18 July 1719 in infancy at Cambridge, house carpenter at Haddam, Connecticut. “Was at work on the church steeple at Had-
dam, stepped backwards off the staging and slid downhill but resumed work within a fortnight.” He was a fine hautboy player.

10. Mary - baptized 7 January or July (illegible) 1724 in infancy.

JOSIAH CLEVELAND (1713-after 1752)
Josiah Cleveland⁴ (Aaron³, Aaron², Moses¹) was born 21 August 1713 at Charlestown, Massachusetts. In 1736, he owned the halfway covenant at Cambridge.

Josiah married Joanna, daughter of the Reverend Aaron Porter and Susannah Sewall. She was born in Medford, Massachusetts on 21 March 1719. Joanna died in 1748/9, leaving five small children. Josiah took them with a group of New England colonists from Boston on a ship captained by his brother, Samuel Cleveland to Nova Scotia where he joined Governor Cornwallis in founding Halifax.

Josiah died in Halifax after 1752, and his orphaned children were taken by their aunt, Mrs. Susannah Sewall Porter Cleveland back to Norwich, Connecticut in 1754. There they lived to maturity.

Children of Josiah Cleveland and Joanna Porter:
1. Aaron - born 12 December 1736 at Charlestown.
4. JOSIAH - born 7 May 1742.

JOSIAH CLEVELAND (1742-1825)
Josiah Cleveland⁵ (Josiah⁴, Aaron³, Aaron², Moses¹) was born 7 May 1742 at East Haddam, Connecticut.

On 22 April 1765, Josiah married Ruth Johnson who had been born 7 April 1742. They lived on the “Oblong”, a strip of land between Connecticut and the Hudson River, now Amenia in Dutchess County, New York. This was a lumbering area. During the American Revolution, Josiah fought under the command of General George Washington.


Children of Josiah Cleveland and Ruth Johnson:
1. Aaron Porter - born 20 March 1766.
2. Sarah (Sally) - born 19 May 1768.
4. CLARISSA - born 26 September 1771.
9. Harry - thought to be another son, was taken by a press gang to Gibralter and, for attempts to escape, was condemned to the galleys.

CLARISSA CLEVELAND (1771-1845)

Clarissa Cleveland (Josiah5, Josiah4, Aaron3, Aaron2, Moses1) was born 26 September 1771 in Connecticut. Her family moved to the lumber region of New York state where she met her future husband. Clarissa returned to Connecticut where she attended school before her marriage.

See JAMES COMPTON (1770-1836)

THE COMPTON FAMILY

JAMES COMPTON (1770-1836)

James Compton was born 21 January 1770 at Brattleboro, Woodham County, Vermont. His parents were John Compton and Helena Shearer.

James was a skilled river pilot and managed the gangs of lumbermen who took the lumber on the rafts from Dutchess County, New York down the Delaware River to Philadelphia. He always brought back books and collected quite a large library.

On 17 February 1793, James married Clarissa Cleveland in Delaware County, New York. His mother lived with them when she became widowed. Helena Shearer Compton lived to be 111 years old.

James Compton died at Leicester, New York on 9 February 1836. Clarissa died at the age of 73 on 27 January 1845 in Woodcock Township, Crawford County, Pennsylvania where she was living with her daughter Sophia.

Children of James Compton and Clarissa Cleveland:

1. FANNY - born 27 February 1794.
3. James - born 8 July 1797.
5. Sarah - born 5 May 1801.
FANNY COMPTON (1794-1838)

Fanny Compton3 (James2, John1) was born 27 February 1794 at Delhi, Delaware County, New York. She died in Rutland County, Vermont at the age of 44 on 30 May 1838.

See JONAH WICKER (1738-1874)

THE COX FAMILY

MOSES COX (1594-1687)

Moses Cox was born about 1594. He lived in Hampton, Ipswich and Watertown. He died in Watertown on 28 May 1687 at the age of 93.

Moses married (1) Alice _____________. She and her first child were lost at sea 20 October 1657. On 16 June 1658, he married (2) Prudence Marston. Her first husband, William Swain, had died in the same accident in which Alice had lost her life.

Children of Moses Cox and Alice ____________:


Child of Moses Cox and Prudence Marston Swain:

1. LEA - born 21 April 1661.

LEA COX (1661-1749)

Lea Cox2 (Moses1) was born 21 April 1661. She married James Perkins.

See JAMES PERKINS (1647-1731)

THE DICKINSON FAMILY

THOMAS DICKINSON ( -1661/2)

Thomas Dickinson registered an acre-and-a-half house lot on Bradford Street in Rowley, Massachusetts in 1643. He was married prior to this date. Thomas was buried 29 March 1662. His will, dated 8 March 1661/2 mentions his wife, Jennet and five children. After his death, Jennet married (2) John Whipple of Ipswich. She was buried as the Widow Whipple in Rowley on 1 February 1686.

Children of Thomas Dickinson and Jennet ____________:

1. JAMES - born 6 September 1640, married Rebecca ____________
6. Thomas - born 26 October 1655, buried 30 March 1659.

JAMES DICKINSON (1640-1698)

James Dickinson\(^2\) (Thomas\(^1\)) was born 6 September 1640 at Rowley, Massachusetts. All of his children were also born in Rowley, His will, dated 25 June 1698 mentions his wife, Rebecca and his children by name. After his death, Rebecca married (2) Lieutenant John Dresser.

Children of James Dickinson and Rebecca: 
2. Thomas - born 21 November 1666, married Elizabeth Platts.
6. JAMES - born 20 June 1678, married Mary Wood.
7. Samuel - born 4 February 1680/1, married Ruth Nelson.
9. Rebecca - born 30 October 1688, died 9 June 1689.

JAMES DICKINSON (1678-1705/6)

James Dickinson\(^3\) (James\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born 20 June 1678 at Rowley, Massachusetts. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas Wood, on 16 July 1701. He died 5 January 1705/6 and administration of his estate was granted to his widow on 2 December 1706. She married (2) Daniel Pearson and moved to Newbury where her other children were born.

Children of James Dickinson and Mary Wood:
1. MARY - born 29 November 1703.
2. James - born 31 December 1705.

MARY DICKINSON (1703-)

Mary Dickinson\(^4\) (James\(^3\), James\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born 29 November 1703 at Rowley, Massachusetts. Her father died when she was about two years old and her mother remarried. When she reached the age of consent (over 14) she named a Dickinson relative as her guardian.

The estate of Mary's father was settled prior to 8 February 1726/7 when Mary and her brother James sold to Thomas Dickinson of Rowley "the dwelling and land which our Honoured Father James Dickinson died seized
of.” Mary and James were both married and living on adjoining farms in Connecticut at the time. Her husband was Samuel Belknap.

See SAMUEL BELKNAP (1703-1757)

THE DUDLEY FAMILY

The Dudley ancestry is quite illustrious. Lineages have been published and accepted showing the family’s descent from royalty and nobility for centuries. The longest line has been preserved in the ancient Welsh records. The descent from Aedd Mawr, King Edward the Great to the emigration of Thomas Dudley to America reads by generation:

1. Aedd Mawr, King Edward the Great, lived about 1300 BC.
2. Brydain, whose name has been corrupted into Britain.
3. Annyn Tro.
5. Brwt.
7. Ithon.
8. Gweyrydd.
10. Llyfeinydd.
11. Teuged.
12. Llarian.
13. Ithel.
15. Calchwynydd.
16. Llywarch.
17. Idwal.
18. Rhun.
20. Margan.
22. Ceraint Feddw, drunkard, deposed by his subjects for setting fire just before harvest to the cornfields of Siluria.
23. Brywlais.
25. Anyn.
27. Greidiol.
28. Ceraint.
29. Meirion.
30. Arch.
32. Ceri or Beli the Great, King of Britain about 140 BC.
33. Caswallon, King of Britain at the time of the first Roman invasion.
34. Meric, also called Marius, King of Britain, married the daughter of Boadicea, Queen of the Iceni.
35. Coel, the Old King Cole of the nursery rhyme, educated in Rome, built Colchester, died AD 170.
36. Athildis, married Marcomir IV, King of Franconia who died in 149.
37. Clodomir IV, King of the Franks, died 166, married Hasilda, daughter of the King of Rugij.
38. King Farabert, died 186.
39. King Sunno, died 213.
40. King Hilderic, died 253.
41. King Bartherus, died 272.
42. King Clodius III, died 298.
43. King Walter, died 306.
44. King Dagobert, died 317.
46. King Dagobert, died 379.
47. King Clodius I, died 389.
48. King Marcomir, died 404.
49. King Pharamond, married Argotta, daughter of Genebald.
50. King Clodio, married Basina de Thuringia, died 455.
51. Sigermerus I, married the daughter of Ferreolus Tonantius.
52. Ferrolus, married Deuteria, a Roman lady.
53. Ausbert, died 570, married Blithildes, daughter of Clothaire I, King of France.
54. Arnoul, Bishop of Metz, died 601, married Oda de Savoy.
55. St. Arnolph, Bishop of Metz, died 641, married Lady Dodo.
56. Anchises, married Begga of Brabant who died 698.
57. Pepin d’Heristal, Mayor of the Palace, died 714, married Alpais.
58. Charles Martel, the Hammer, Mayor of the Palace, King of France, died 741, married Rotrude.
59. Pepin the Short, Archbishop of Metz, King of France, died 768, married Bertha of Laon.
60. Charlemagne, King of the Franks and Emperor of the West, born 2 April 747, died 28 January 814, married the Swabian Princess Hildegard in 771.
61. Louis I, the Pius, King of the Franks and Emperor of the West, born 778, died 20 June 840, married (2) Judith, daughter of Guelph I, Count of Altdorf and Duke of Bavaria.
63. Louis II, Emperor, died 10 April 879, married (2) Adelheid.
64. Charles III, the Simple, King of the Franks 898-923, born 17 November 879, died 7 October 929, married (2) Edgiva, daughter of Edward the Elder, King of England.
65. Louis IV, King of the Franks, born about 921, died 10 September 954, married the Princess Gerberga, daughter of Henry I, Emperor of Germany.

66. Princess Gerberga, married Albert I, Count of Vermandois who was born about 920, son of Herbert II of Vermandois.

67. Herbert III, Count of Vermandois, born about 955, died about 1018, married Irmgard, daughter of Reinald, Count of Bar.

68. Otho, Count of Vermandois, born about 1000, died 25 May 1045, married Pavie.

69. Herbert IV, Count of Vermandois and Valois, born about 1032, died about 1018, married Adela de Vexin, daughter of Paoul III, the Great, Count of Valois.


74. Margaret de Beaumont, died 12 January, married Saier de Quincy, 1st Earl of Winchester, Crusader, Magna Charta Surety, died 3 November 1219 in the Holy Land.

75. Roger de Quincy, 2nd Earl of Winchester, Constable of Scotland, died 1264, married (1) Helen, daughter of Alan, Lord of Galloway.

76. Eleanor de Zouche, married Sir John de Harcourt of Stanton-Harcourt, Oxfordshire, knighted about 1306, died 1330.

77. Eudo La Zouche, married Sir John de Harcourt of Stanton-Harcourt, Oxfordshire, knighted about 1306, died 1330.

78. Sir William de Harcourt of Stanton-Harcourt, knighted about 1366, died 12 April 1417, married Maud, daughter of John 2nd Lord Grey of Rotherfield.

79. Sir Thomas Harcourt, Knight, of Stanton-Harcourt, married Joan, daughter of Sir Robert Francis of Formark, County Derby.

80. Sir Richard Harcourt, Knight, of Wytham, County Berks, married (1) Edith, daughter of Thomas St. Claire of Wethersfull, Suffolk.


82. Elizabeth Besilles, married Richard Fettiplace of Basilsleigh, County Bucks.

83. Anne Fettiplace married Edward Purefroy of Shalstone, County Bucks, born about 13 June 1494, died 1 June 1558.
85. Mary Purefroy, married Thomas Thorne of Yardley, County Northants.
86. Susannah Thorne, married Captain Roger Dudley.
87. Thomas Dudley, emigrant to America.

Other published lineages trace the Dudley ancestry to Augustus Caesar of Rome, William the Conqueror and King Edward III of England, King Henry I of France and King David I of Scotland as well as to fourteen of the Barons who secured King John's signature to the Magna Charta in the fields of Runnymede, England in 1215.

Skeptics have tried to disprove any or all of these lines. However, they are accepted by such organizations as The National Society Magna Charta Dames and the Colonial Order of the Crown.

THOMAS DUDLEY (1576-1653)

Thomas Dudley was the only son of Captain Roger Dudley. He was born in Northampton, England in 1576. When his father was slain in battle, Thomas was taken into the family of the Earl of Northampton. He later became a clerk and studied law under Judge Nicholas, a relative of his mother. Thomas also served in the command of a company of soldiers at the Siege of Amiens under King Henry IV. After the war, he returned to England and settled in Northampton. He was Steward to the Earl of Lincoln shortly before leaving England.

Thomas Dudley, his wife and several children accompanied John Winthrop to New England aboard the "Arbella". Dudley was appointed assistant to the Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1629. At the Court in England in 1630, he was made Deputy Governor and, every year thereafter, he was either Governor or Deputy Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He also served as Commissioner of the United Colonies in 1643, 1647 and 1649. Dudley died 31 July 1653 at the age of 76 and is buried at Roxbury, Massachusetts. There is a beautiful memorial to Governor Dudley at Harvard University.

Thomas Dudley married (1) Dorothy, daughter of Edmund Yorke, in 1603, in England. She died in 1643 in Roxbury, Massachusetts. He married (2) Catherine Hackburn.

Children of Thomas Dudley and Dorothy Yorke:

1. SAMUEL - born about 1608.
2. ANNE - born in 1612.
5. Mercy - born 27 September 1621, married the Reverend John Woodbridge, the first minister in Andover, Massachusetts.
6. Thomas, Jr. - listed among passengers of the "Arbella" as son of Thomas.

Children of Thomas Dudley and Catherine Hackburn:

2. Joseph - born 23 July 1647, the second Governor Dudley.
3. Paul - born 8 September 1650, married Mary, daughter of Governor Leverett.

SAMUEL DUDLEY (1608-1682)

Samuel Dudley² (Thomas¹) was baptized at All Saints, Northampton, England on 30 November 1608. He came to America with his parents.

Samuel Dudley was a merchant and a magistrate before becoming a minister. From 1631 to 1635, he was at Ipswich and then at Cambridge. He was one of the first settlers at Salisbury where he was on the County Court Bench and Representative from 1641 to 1645. He apparently never depended on preaching to provide for his large family.

The Reverend Samuel Dudley was called to preach at Exeter, New Hampshire on 13 May 1650. The church bought a large house for him to live in. The congregation at Portsmouth voted to invite the Reverend Dudley to preach for them on 27 October 1656 and on 10 November, an agreement was reached that he would come to them the next spring for the sum of $80 pounds yearly. There is no evidence that he ever moved. He remained at Exeter until his death 10 February 1682/3.

Samuel Dudley married (1) Mary, daughter of John Winthrop. She died 12 April 1643. He married (2) Mary Byley, (3) Elizabeth _____________.

Children of Samuel Dudley and Mary Winthrop:
3. Margaret - baptized at Cambridge.
4. Samuel - baptized 2 August 1639 at Cambridge, died 14 April 1643 at Salisbury.
5. ANN - born 16 October 1641.

Children of Samuel Dudley and Mary Byley:
1. Theophilus - born 31 October 1644.
4. Mary - born 6 January 1650, married Dr. Samuel Hardy of Beverly.
5. Thomas - schoolmaster.

Children of Samuel Dudley and Elizabeth ____________:
1. Elizabeth - born in 1652, married Kinsley Hall on 25 September 1674.
4. Abigail.
5. Dorothy - married Moses Leavitt on 26 October 1681.
6. Rebecca - married Francis Lyford on 21 November 1681.
7. Timothy - died before 1702.

ANN DUDLEY (1641-)

Ann Dudley\(^3\) (Samuel\(^2\), Thomas\(^1\)) was born 16 October 1641 in Salisbury. She was the daughter of the Reverend Samuel Dudley. She married Edward Hilton.

See EDWARD HILTON (1630-1699)

ANNE DUDLEY (1612-1672)

Anne Dudley\(^2\) (Thomas\(^1\)) was born about 1612 at Northampton, England, the daughter of Thomas Dudley and Dorothy Yorke. She married Simon Bradstreet in 1628.

Anne Dudley Bradstreet was one of the most unusual poets of the seventeenth century. Her work has been acclaimed by distinguished scholars in American history and literature. She was not only the first woman poet in America, but the first poet to have work published. The Tenth Muse Lately Sprung up in America was published in England in 1650. Other poems were added to the second, posthumous edition of 1678 and prose was included in the fourth edition of 1867. She died in 1672 at the age of 60.

See SIMON BRADSTREET (1603/4-1697)

THE EASTMAN FAMILY

ROGER EASTMAN (1611-1694)

Roger Eastman was the first of this name in America. He was born in Wales in 1611. In April 1638, Roger sailed from Southampton, England aboard the ship "Confidence", John Jobson, Master. He had given his home at that time as Langford, County of Wilts, England and, on the ship's papers, he was entered as a servant to John Saunders. It is believed that, for political reasons, his rank was higher than appears.

In 1640, Roger Eastman received lands in the first division of Salisbury, Massachusetts. His minister tax in 1650 was 8s.3d.

It is believed that Roger's wife was the Sarah Smith who had been born in 1621. Both Roger and Sarah were members of the church at Salisbury. He died in Salisbury on 16 December 1694. Sarah died 11 May 1697.

Children of Roger Eastman and Sarah Smith:

1. JOHN - born 9 January 1639/40.
5. Timothy - born 29 September 1648.

JOHN EASTMAN (1640-1720)

John Eastman\textsuperscript{2} (Roger\textsuperscript{1}) was born 9 January 1640 at Salisbury Massachusetts.

On 27 October 1665, John married (1) Hannah Heile. He married (2) Mary Boynton on 5 November 1670. She had been born in Rowley, Massachusetts on 23 May 1648, the daughter of William Boynton. Her father had been a schoolmaster, a tailor and a planter for many years. He owned lands in several parts of Essex County and gave a farm to each of his seven children, including Mary.

John Eastman took the Oath of Allegiance in 1677 and was made a freeman in 1690. He represented Salisbury in the General Court in Boston in 1691.

Children of John Eastman and Mary Boynton:
1. Hannah - born 23 November 1673, died 18 December 1673.
4. ROGER - born 26 February 1682.
5. Elizabeth - born 26 September 1685.
6. Thomas - born 14 February 1688, died 27 August 1691.
7. Thomas - born 1691.

ROGER EASTMAN (1682-1743)

Roger Eastman\textsuperscript{3} (John\textsuperscript{2}, Roger\textsuperscript{1}) was born 26 February 1682 at Salisbury, Massachusetts. On 5 January 1710, he married Hannah, daughter of John Kimball.

Roger served in public office at Amesbury, Massachusetts. His will was admitted to probate in April 1743. His wife’s will was probated 5 February 1753.

Children of Roger Eastman and Hannah Kimball:
1. Roger - born 12 April 1711.
5. JONATHAN - born 1717.
JONATHAN EASTMAN (1717-1807)

Jonathan Eastman⁴ (Roger³, John², Roger¹) was born in 1717 at Amesbury, Massachusetts. On 17 July 1744, he married Elizabeth Wood, daughter of Ebenezer Wood and Mary Rudd. She was born 24 August 1724.

Jonathan and Elizabeth made their first home in Norwich, Connecticut where their first four children were born. They then moved to Woodstock and from there to Bennington, Vermont. Their final move was to Rupert, a village near Bennington where Jonathan kept a tavern and was known far and wide as "Landlord Eastman". The sounds of the Battle of Bennington during the Revolutionary War could be heard from the porch of the tavern.

Elizabeth died 24 August 1800. Jonathan died 26 February 1807. They are buried in Rupert.

Children of Jonathan Eastman and Elizabeth Wood:

1. Lydia - born 22 April 1745, died 1792.
2. Bathe sheba - born 29 September 1746, died young.
4. CYPRIAN - born 29 January 1749.
7. Peter (twin) - born 1753.
10. Miriam - born 1758, died 1839, married Amos Scott.
11. Calvin - born 25 May 1760, died 5 October 1856.
12. Oliver - born 1762.
15. Amos - born 6 February 1768, died 20 June 1864.

CYPRIAN EASTMAN (1749-1798)

Cyprian Eastman⁵ (Jonathan⁴, Roger³, John², Roger¹) was born 29 January 1749 in Norwich, Connecticut. He served as a sergeant in Captain Gideon Ormsby's Company of the Vermont Militia.

Cyprian married Rosanna or Rosamon Nelson who was born in 1757. They established their home in Rupert, Vermont where their first six children were born. In 1787, they moved to Bristol, Vermont where Cyprian died in 1798. Rosa died at the age of 78 on 9 March 1835.

Children of Cyprian Eastman and Rosa Nelson:

1. Justin - born 22 June 1777.
2. Luther - born 2 April 1779, married Lydia Eastman in 1800.
4. Esther - born 28 May 1783.
5. Polly - born 17 February 1785.
7. Russell.
8. Chloe - born 22 May 1789.
9. Lucy - born 6 May 1791.

JUSTIN EASTMAN (1777- )

Justin Eastman\(^6\) (Cyprian\(^5\), Jonathan\(^4\), Roger\(^3\), John\(^2\), Roger\(^1\)) was born 22 June 1777 in Rupert, Vermont. He married Azubah ________________ who was born in 1779 in Vermont.

Children of Justin Eastman and Azubah ________________:
1. SARAH R. - born 9 January 1810.
2. Loftus.

SARAH R. EASTMAN (1810-1892)

Sarah R. Eastman\(^7\) (Justin\(^6\), Cyprian\(^5\), Jonathan\(^4\), Roger\(^3\), John\(^2\), Roger\(^1\)) was born 9 January 1810 in Rupert, Vermont. She died at the home of her daughter, Edith, in Ramona, South Dakota on 6 October 1892.

See HIRAM BELKNAP (1808-1873)

THE FOLLANSBEE FAMILY
THOMAS FOLLANSBEE (1637- )

Thomas Follansbee was born about 1637. He was a joiner by trade and finished the Portsmouth church and schoolhouse. In 1671, he rented a house from Abraham Corbett, but was apparently a poor tenant. When Henry Dering rented the same property for more money, the sheriff “turned Thomas Follansbee out without notice in the depth of winter with no habitation provided for his wife and many small children.”

Thomas moved to Newbury about 1677 and was still living there in 1717. He married (1) Mary ________________, (2) Sarah ________________, (3) Jane Moseman of Boston.

Children of Thomas Follansbee and Mary ________________:
1. Rebecca - born about 1660, married Thomas Chase.
2. MARY - born about 1667.
3. Anne - born about 1668, married Moses Chase.
5. Thomas - born about 1674, married (1) Abigail, widow of Ezra Rolfe, (2) Mary Bancroft.
MARY FOLLANSBEE (1667- )

Mary Follansbee² (Thomas¹) was born about 1667 in Portsmouth. She married (1) Robert Pike on 1 December 1686, (2) William Hooke.

see ROBERT PIKE (1655-1690)

THE GILMAN FAMILY

EDWARD GILMAN (1587-1655)

Edward Gilman was born near Hingham, County Norfolk, England about 1587. In court, shortly before leaving England, he took an oath that his father’s name was also Edward.

Edward married Mary Clarke on 3 June 1614 in Hingham. Their children were all born in England, several of them were buried there, and at least one child married there. The family left England with a party led by the Reverend Robert Peck aboard the “Diligent” and arrived in Boston on 10 August 1638. They settled in Hingham, Massachusetts.

Edward was living in Hingham in 1647 and in Ipswich in 1649. He sold his interests at Rehoboth in 1650 and was living in Exeter on 10 May 1652. On 14 January 1654/5, Edward deeded his entire estate, except for 30 pounds each to sons John and Moses, to his wife effective on his death. Mary received this inheritance on 10 April 1655. She died at Hingham on 22 June 1681.

Children of Edward Gilman and Mary Clarke:
1. Mary - baptized 6 August 1615, married John Folsom.
2. Edward - baptized 26 December 1617.
4. Moses (twin) - baptized 15 September 1619, buried 19 September 1619.
5. Joshua (twin) - baptized 15 September 1619, buried 19 September 1619.
9. MOSES - baptized 11 March 1630.

MOSES GILMAN (1630-1702)

Moses Gilman² (Edward¹) was baptized 11 March 1630 at Hingham, County Norfolk, England. He came to America with his parents in 1638.

Moses was living in Exeter by 10 February 1647/8. He served as a Selectman several times between 1653 and 1693. He was on the jury and on the
grand jury. He was designated as a Sergeant in 1680. Moses had a tavern license yearly from 1683 until his death. Moses married Elizabeth Hersey. He died about 10 January 1701. His will was admitted to probate on 12 January 1701. Elizabeth was still living in 1714.

Children of Moses Gilman and Elizabeth Hersey:
1. Moses - baptized 3 July 1659.
2. JEREMIAH - born 31 August 1660.
3. Israel.
4. Elizabeth - born 19 April 1663, married (1) Biley Dudley, (2) Samuel Thing.
5. James - born 31 May 1665.
7. David.
10. Mary - married Cornelius Conner.

JEREMIAH GILMAN (1660- )
Jeremiah Gilman3 (Moses2, Edward1) was born 31 August 1660, at Exeter, New Hampshire. On 30 July 1685, he married Mary Andrew Wiggin. He was a soldier from Exeter and had the rank of Captain by 1696. He is on a number of tax lists for Exeter and served as Constable in 1698.

Children of Jeremiah Gilman and Mary Wiggin:
1. Jeremiah - taken by Indians on 6 May 1709, did not return.
2. Andrew - taken by Indians with brother Jeremiah, known to have been in Canada in 1710/1, married (1) Joanna Thing, (2) Bridget Hilton, (3) Jemima Storer Preble.
3. HANNAH.
5. Israel - married Deborah Thing.
6. Thomas.

HANNAH GILMAN ( - )
Hannah Gilman4 (Jeremiah3, Moses2, Edward1) married Robert Pike. See ROBERT PIKE (1687- )
THE GODFREY FAMILY
WILLIAM GODFREY ( -1670/1)

William Godfrey's occupation is listed as husbandman. He lived in Watertown where he was a freeman on 13 May 1640. In 1649, he bought property in Hampton and moved there. He did not sell his Watertown land until 1653. William served as a selectman in Hampton and was a deacon by 1660.

William married (1) Sarah _____________. About 1638, he married (2) Margery Webster, a widow. William died 25 March 1670/1 and she married John Marion.

Child of William Godfrey and Sarah ____________:

Children of William Godfrey and Margery Webster:
1. Isaac - born at Watertown 15 April 1639.
3. DEBORAH - born 1645.

DEBORAH GODFREY (1645- )

Deborah Godfrey (William 1) was born in Watertown in 1645. On 5 December 1667, she married John Taylor.

See JOHN TAYLOR (-1712)

THE GORDON FAMILY
ALEXANDER GORDON ( -1697)

Alexander Gordon was a Scotch prisoner of war at Tuthill Fields, London, England. He was redeemed by Daniel Stone of Cambridge and came to New England with John Cloyes, working his passage with Captain John Allen. He appealed to the courts of Massachusetts, claiming unfair treatment. Cloyes sold Alexander to Samuel Stratton on 15 October 1652.

Alexander married Mary Lissen. On 10 October 1664, he received a land grant in Exeter, adjacent to the lands of his father-in-law, Nicholas Lissen. Administration of Alexander's estate was granted to his son, John on 15 August 1697.

Children of Alexander Gordon and Mary Lissen:
1. Elizabeth - born 23 February 1664, married Thomas Emerson, killed by Indians.
3. MARY - born 22 May 1668.
5. James - born 22 July 1673.
7. Thomas - born 1678, married (1) Elizabeth Harriman, (2) Rebecca Heard.
8. Daniel - born 1682, married Margaret Harriman.

MARY GORDON (1668-1737)

Mary Gordon\(^2\) (Alexander\(^1\)) was born in Exeter on 22 May 1668. She died in 1737.

See NICHOLAS SMITH (1661-1716)

THE HILTON FAMILY

The Hilton family has prided itself on a descent from William de Hilton who was granted lands in County Durham shortly after 1066. However, in recent years, it has been shown that the connection is fraudulent. The American Hiltons have no apparent link with the baronial family.

EDWARD HILTON (1596-1671)

Edward Hilton was baptized 9 June 1596 at Northwich, County Chester, England, the son of William Hilton. He was apprenticed to Marie, widow of Charles Hilton in London and was admitted to the Fishmongers Guild on 9 April 1621.

In the spring of 1623, Hilton led a company of adventurers to New England to make arrangements for commercial fishing ventures on the Piscataqua. This enterprise was in no way religious or civil. Hilton and his followers were loyal to the King. They started a permanent settlement at Hilton's Point, later known as Dover Point. Edward Hilton is sometimes called the "Father of New Hampshire". He made many trading voyages between New England and England, before settling and building his house at Newfields on the bank of the Squamscot.

In 1633, the English proprietorship changed hands and the new owners were interested in making the colony Puritan. About 30 new colonists were sent over from England and the first meeting house in New Hampshire was built in 1634 at Dover Point. During all the immigrations of the next few years, some bringing undesirable people, Edward Hilton contended efficiently for good government. When, at length, law and order prevailed, New Hampshire entered the Confederation of the four New England colonies. Edward Hilton was the first named in the List of Magistrates for the Federation. He was also Deputy for Dover in 1644.

Because he was a strong loyalist, Edward Hilton was arrested for sedition in 1665. He died early in 1671.

The name of Edward's first wife and the mother of all his children is unknown. He married (2) Catherine Shapleigh, widow of James Treworgye soon after 1654.
Children of Edward Hilton and 

1. EDWARD - born about 1630.
2. WILLIAM - born about 1632.
4. Susannah - married Christopher Palmer on 7 November 1650.
5. John.
7. Samuel - born about 1640.

EDWARD HILTON (1630-1699)

Edward Hilton\(^2\) (Edward\(^1\)) was born about 1630 at Dover Point, New Hampshire. He held tavern and victualer licenses for many years.

Edward married Ann, daughter of the Reverend Samuel Dudley of Exeter. His will was probated 10 July 1699 and provided for his wife and children by name.

Children of Edward Hilton and Ann Dudley:

2. Winthrop - born 1671, married Ann Wilson, shot from ambush in 1710.
3. Anne - born in 1678, married Thomas Bradbury.
4. Mary - married Richard Hilton
5. Dudley - born in 1679, married Mercy Hall.
6. Joseph - born in 1681, married (1) Hannah Jose on 16 October 1709, (2) Rebecca Atkinson, widow of Israel Adams, on 10 October 1716.
7. SOBRIETY.

SOBRIETY HILTON ( - )

Sobriety Hilton\(^3\) (Edward\(^2\), Edward\(^1\)) was born at Dover Point, New Hampshire. She married her cousin.

See JONATHAN HILTON ( - )

WILLIAM HILTON

William Hilton\(^2\)(Edward\(^1\)) was born about 1632. He was Constable of Kittery in 1661 and 1663. He often served on the grand jury and the trial jury. He was selectman of Exeter in 1690. William became a Captain and Provost Marshall under Governor Cranfield and refused a later commission from Governor Andros of New Hampshire.

William married Rebecca, daughter of John Simmons of Kittery. She was still living in 1715. William's estate, which was badly involved, was granted to his son Richard for administration on 9 April 1694.
Children of William Hilton and Rebecca Simmons:

1. John.
2. Richard - born about 1664.
3. William.
4. Samuel.
5. JONATHAN.
6. Rebecca.
7. Josiah.

JONATHAN HILTON ( — )

Jonathan Hilton³ (William², Edward¹) was identified as the son of Captain William Hilton and brother of Richard in 1712. He married his cousin, Sobriety Hilton.

Children of Jonathan Hilton and Sobriety Hilton:

2. CHARLES.
6. Mary - married Benjamin Smart.

CHARLES HILTON ( — )

Charles Hilton⁴ (Jonathan³, William² & Edward², Edward¹) married Hannah, daughter of Robert Pike. They lived in East Andover, New Hampshire where Hannah died 28 March 1794.

Only child of Charles Hilton and Hannah Pike:

1. CHARLES.

Charles Hilton⁵ (Charles⁴, Jonathan³, William² & Edward², Edward¹) was with Benedict Arnold and under the immediate command of Captain Henry Dearborn in the famous march through the woods of Maine to Quebec. The men were unable to find food, so they ate the dogs accompanying the Expedition and finally boiled leather straps and moccasins for sustenance. Two days after arriving at Quebec they were taken prisoner. The New Hampshire state papers of the Revolution contain an account of the allowance of 22 pounds, eight shillings to Charles Hilton for his losses at Quebec. He also served under Nicholas Gilman, Esquire in the regiment of militia raised to reinforce the Northern Continental Army and under Captain Porter Kimball in Colonel Stephen Evan’s regiment that marched from New Hampshire to join the Continental Army at Saratoga in September 1777. He was discharged 15 December 1777.
After he left military service, Charles Hilton settled in East Andover, New Hampshire, where he became a prominent man. He kept a tavern and had a homestead of 200 acres. Besides this, he owned nearly 1300 acres of land by 23 deeds at various times.

Charles married Mary, daughter of Benjamin Wadleigh and Hannah Dearborn.

Children of Charles Hilton and Mary Wadleigh:
1. Dudley.
2. Elijah.
3. Henry Dearborn.
4. POLLY - born 1782.
5. Sally (twin).

POLLY HILTON (1782-1857)
Polly Hilton (Charles5, Charles4, Jonathan3, William2 & Edward2, Edward1) married James Adams Clark on 2 October 1808.

See JAMES ADAMS CLARK (1784-1861)

THE HUSSEY FAMILY
CHRISTOPHER HUSSEY (1595-1685)

Christopher Hussey was baptized 18 February 1599 in Dorking, County Surrey, England, the son of John Hussey and Mary Wood. He early became involved with the teachings of the Reverend Stephen Bachelder. When Christopher wanted to marry his daughter, Theodate, the Reverend Bachelder made immigration to New England a condition of his approval. They were married in England, after the sojourn in Holland, where they met.

Christopher sailed from Southampton, England aboard the "William and Francis" and arrived in Boston 5 June 1632. His father-in-law was not a popular minister. He was refused permission to preach in Exeter. When Bachelder returned to England, he left all of his "cattle, goods and debts" to Christopher Hussey.

Christopher Hussey settled first at Saugus, but he was one of the original settlers of Hampton, New Hampshire on 6 September 1638. In 1639, he was elected Hampton Commissioner to End Small Causes for the first of many times. He was the first Deacon of the church in Newbury. He was very active in civic affairs, serving as lot layer, town clerk, selectman, deacon, moderator, trial and grand jury foreman, representative and councillor at various times between 1639 and the time that Cranfield became governor of New Hampshire. When New Hampshire was made a Royal Province, Christopher Hussey was one of the Commissioners named in the Charter.
Christopher became a Quaker and, in 1676, he and his son John were admonished for breach of the law by the Quaker Meeting. He died 6 March 1685/6 at the age of 90.

Christopher Hussey married (1) Theodate Batchelder in England. She died 20 October 1649. He married (2) Ann, widow of Jeffrey Mingay on 9 December 1658.

Children of Christopher Hussey and Theodate Batchelder:
2. John - baptized at Lynn “last day, last mo. 1635”
3. MARY - baptized at Newbury on 2 April 1638.
4. Theodate - baptized at Hampton on 23 August 1640, died 1649.
5. Hannah - born about 1643, married John Smith.

MARY HUSSEY (1638-1733)

Mary Hussey2 (Christopher1) was baptized on 2 April 1638. She married (1) Thomas Page, (2) the Honorable Henry Green, (3) Captain Henry Dow. She died 21 January 1733, and was called “a gracious gentlewoman” in her obituary.

See THOMAS PAGE (1639-1686)

THE JAMES FAMILY

BENJAMIN JAMES (1673-1747)

Benjamin James was born in Newbury on 15 April 1674, the son of Edmund James. He was apprenticed to John Stockbridge at Hampton to learn the trade of weaver. Benjamin was a soldier at Oyster River in 1695 and at Ft. William and Mary in 1708. He was Constable in 1728.

Benjamin married Susannah, daughter of John Smith at Hampton on 23 July 1702. She died before he did. Benjamin died 5 May 1747, leaving eight children, one of whom was Mary.

MARY JAMES (1722-1769)

Mary James3 (Benjamin2, Edmund1) was born in Hampton, New Hampshire on 3 March 1722 and died at the age of 42. She married Samuel Lane.

See SAMUEL LANE (1718-1806)

THE KIMBALL FAMILY

RICHARD KIMBALL (1595-1675)

Richard Kimball was 39 years of age when he sailed aboard the “Elizabeth” and arrived in New England in 1634. He had married Ursula Scott and had a
family before leaving England. Richard died 22 June 1675 in Ipswich, Connecticut. He had at least one son, Henry.

HENRY KIMBALL (1615-1676)

Henry Kimball\(^2\) (Richard\(^1\)) was baptized 12 August 1615 in Rattlesden, County Suffolk, England. He arrived in America with his father aboard the "Elizabeth". Henry died in 1676 at Wenham. He had married Mary Wyatt about 1640 and they had at least one son, John.

JOHN KIMBALL (1645-1726)

John Kimball\(^3\) (Henry\(^2\), Richard\(^1\)) was born on 25 December 1645 in Watertown, Massachusetts. In October 1665, he married Mary Jordan in Ipswich. John moved to Amesbury about 1669 and died there about 1726. He had at least one daughter, Hannah.

HANNAH KIMBALL (-1753)

Hannah Kimball\(^4\) (John\(^3\), Henry\(^2\), Richard\(^1\)) married Roger Eastman 5 January 1710/1 in Amesbury. Her will was proved in 1753.

See ROGER EASTMAN (1682-1743)

THE LANE FAMILY

WILLIAM LANE (-)

William Lane was a resident of Boston, Massachusetts as early as 1651. He was admitted freeman on 6 May 1657. He married (1) Mary who died 2 May 1656, (2) Mary, daughter of Thomas Brewer of Roxbury. He had seven children, one of whom was named William.

WILLIAM LANE (1659-1749)

William Lane\(^2\) (William\(^1\)) was born 1 October 1659 in Boston, the son of William Lane and Mary Brewer. He was a tailor by trade.

William married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Webster, in Hampton on 21 June 1680. She had been born 22 January 1660/1. They lived in Boston until after the birth of their first child, when they moved to Hampton and settled near her father.

Sarah died in Hampton 6 January 1745 "of fever" at the age of 85. William died 14 February 1749. He was nearly 90 years old.

Children of William Lane and Sarah Webster:

2. Sarah - born 6 November 1688, married William Berry.
5. JOSHUA - born 6 June 1676.

7. Thomas - born 8 June 1701, married Elizabeth Bryant of Newington.

JOSHUA LANE (1696-1766)

Joshua Lane³ (William², William¹) was born 6 June 1696 in Hampton. He was a shoemaker and a currier. He owned a small farm ½ mile north of the old Baptist meeting house on the road to North Hampton.

Joshua married Bathsheba, daughter of Samuel Robie, 24 December 1717. He became a member of the Congregational Church of Hampton on 10 March 1718 and served as a deacon for many years.

Joshua was instantly killed by lightning while standing in his own doorway on 14 June 1766.

Children of Joshua Lane and Bathsheba Robie:

1. SAMUEL - born 6 October 1718.
2. Mary - born 7 February 1720, married (1) Jabez James, (2) Jonathan Shaw.
3. Joshua - born 6 May 1721, died 30 May 1723.
5. Joshua (twin) - born 8 July 1724, married Ruth Batchelder.
15. Josiah - born 19 May 1738, married Betsey Perkins

SAMUEL LANE (1718-1806)

Samuel Lane⁴ (Joshua³, William², William¹) was born 6 October 1718 in Hampton. He married (1) Mary James on 24 December 1741. She died 30 January 1769. Samuel married (2) Rachel Colcord. He died in Hampton 29 December 1806.

Children of Samuel Lane and Mary James:

1. Mary - born 14 July 1744, married John Crockett.
2. Samuel - born 8 May 1746, married Hannah Cate.

**BATHSHEBA LANE (1757-1825)**

Bathsheba Lane (Samuel⁴, Joshua³, William², William¹) was born 27 May 1757. She married Joseph Clark on 15 January 1777.

See JOSEPH CLARK (1752-1810)

**THE LARKIN FAMILY**

**EDWARD LARKIN (–1651)**

Edward Larkin was an inhabitant of Charlestown on 30 May 1638. His will, dated 15 July 1651 mentions his five children and "one child to be born". He died in 1651 and his wife Joanna married (2) John Pentacost of Charlestown. She died 27 January 1685 at the age of 70.

Children of Edward Larkin and Joanna:  
1. John.  
2. ELIZABETH.  
3. Thomas.  
4. Hannah.  
5. Joanna.  

**ELIZABETH LARKIN (1641– )**

Elizabeth Larkin (Edward¹) was born 7 May 1641 at Charlestown. She married John Newton.

See JOHN NEWTON (1641-1723)

**THE LISSEN FAMILY**

**NICHOLAS LISSEN (1614-1697)**

Nicholas Lissen was born about 1614. He lived in Salem and Marblehead in 1673, then moved to Gloucester.

On 10 October 1648, Nicholas bought two houses and lands in Exeter from George Barlow. He was a millman and was elected one of three who could collect town rent for sawmills in 1653. He bought another house and land at the waterside in 1654 and held an interest in various new sawmills of the area.

Nicholas was Selectman more than once and served as a member of the Committee to handle the Dover-Exeter boundary disputes in 1671.
Nicholas married (1) Alice ____________ who died after 1666. On 14 December 1682, he married (2) Jane ____________. She also preceeded him in death. Nicholas spent his last years in the home of his grand daughter, Mary Gordon Smith. He died before 1697.

Children of Nicholas Lissen and Alice ____________:

2. Elizabeth - married Henry Magoon.
3. MARY.

MARY LISSEN (__________)
Mary Lissen² (Nicholas¹) married Alexander Gordon.
See ALEXANDER GORDON (__________-1697)

THE MORSE FAMILY
JOSEPH MORSE (__________-1646)
Joseph Morse arrived with his wife Dorothy from England to settle in Ipswich, Massachusetts. Their sons, Joseph and John, had settled in the same area a year or two before. Joseph's will, probated 29 October 1646 named his wife and three children.

Children of Joseph Morse and Dorothy ____________:

3. Hannah.

JOSEPH MORSE (1614-1690/1)
Joseph Morse² (Joseph¹) embarked at Ipswich, England in April 1634 in the ship "Elizabeth" with William Andrews, Master. He was then 24 years old. He was admitted freeman on 6 May 1635. Joseph married Hester, daughter of John and Elizabeth Pierce of Watertown, Massachusetts and settled down there. He died 4 March 1690/1.

Children of Joseph Morse and Hester Pierce:

1. JOSEPH - born 1637.
7. Jeremiah.
8. Isaac.
JOSEPH MORSE (1637-1677)

Joseph Morse (Joseph^3, Joseph^2, Joseph^1) was born 30 April 1637 in Watertown, Massachusetts.

On 11 February 1661, Joseph married Susanna, daughter of William Shattuck and his wife, Susanna. They settled in Groton, Massachusetts and their first six children were born there. In 1675, they were driven out of their home by the Indians and returned to Watertown. Joseph died in 1677 and Susanna married (2) John Fay.

Children of Joseph Morse and Susanna Shattuck:

4. Samuel - born 1670, married Grace ____________.
6. HANNAH - married John Newton.
8. Jacob - married Elizabeth ____________.

HANNAH MORSE (1674-1732)

Hannah Morse (Joseph^3, Joseph^2, Joseph^1) was born in 1674 at Groton, Massachusetts. When she was an infant, the Indians burned her home.

See JOHN NEWTON (1667-1754)

THE NEWTON FAMILY

RICHARD NEWTON (-1693)

Richard Newton was living in Sudbury, Massachusetts by 1638. His wife was Anna or Hannah Loker. She had been born in Bures St. Mary, County Essex, England, the daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Loker.

In 1656, Richard moved to Marlborough. Little is known about Richard except that he managed to possess much land. By deeds and by will, he disposed of about 130 acres, more or less. Richard signed his name with a mark consisting of four perpendicular strokes of the pen, slightly curved at the top, bound together by one horizontal stroke.

In his will, Richard Newton calls John "my eldest son" and lists the other children by name with the exception of Issac. Other papers and lands grants do mention "my fatherly affection for my son, Isaac Newton". The ages of the children are not given, but the order of their inclusion in the will indicates probable position in the family. It is not known whether Isaac had a different mother.

Hannah or Anna was living at the time of her husband's death. She died 5 December 1697 and the death was recorded in Southborough, Worcester.
County. Richard died in 1693. Both were buried in the "Old Common Burial Ground" in Marlborough.

Children of Richard Newton and Hannah Loker:

1. JOHN - born 20 October 1641.
2. Mary - born 22 June 1644, married Jonathan Johnson in 1663. The marriage was the first to be recorded in Marlborough.
5. Daniel.
6. Elizabeth - married Dingley.
7. Sarah - married Tayler.
8. Isaac (?)

JOHN NEWTON (1641-1723)

John Newton \(^2\) (Richard\(^1\)) was born 20 October 1641 at Sudbury, Massachusetts. He was a carpenter by trade.

John and his father, Richard Newton, had been in Marlborough for two or three years before the town was divided into house lots. John got 16 acres for his houselot and was granted the rights of a proprietor by the first division. He was not eligible for the second division of lots, although his father was. It may have been because he was not married at the time.

During Queen Anne's War (1701-1713), the French and the Indians made repeated raids on the colony, killing and carrying away captive inhabitants. To protect the people of Marlborough, the General Court designated 26 homes as garrisons and equipped them for attack. Families were assigned to a nearby safe garrison. John Newton and the occupants of his house were to take refuge at Isaac Howe's Garrison on the Southborough Road.

In 1664, the town was having problems with titles to house lots, grants for taxes, ruling on tax dates and the like. Seventeen property owners asked the General Court of Massachusetts to appoint a committee with full power to settle these difficulties. John Newton and his father were among those who opposed the appointment of such a committee, saying "We are willing, with our persons and estates, to uphold the Authority of the Country, and do therefore desire the liberty of the law which gives towns power to transact their own affairs."

John Newton married Elizabeth, daughter of Edward and Joanna Larkin, on 5 January or June (illegible) 1666. She was born 7 May 1641 at Charlestown, Massachusetts.

Children of John Newton and Elizabeth Larkin:

1. JOHN - born 5 June 1667.
JOHN NEWTON (1667-1754)

John Newton³ (John², Richard¹) was born 5 June 1667 at Marlborough, Massachusetts.

John married Hannah, daughter of Joseph Morse and Susanna Shattuck, on 19 June 1690 in Marlborough. They settled on land in Southborough and their house became one of the Garrisons used during the Indian uprisings after King Philip's War. The families of Eleazer Bellows, James Eager, James Newton, Benjamin Newton, Ephraim Newton, John Woods and Abraham Newton were assigned to this garrison for refuge.

John died in Southborough on 27 January 1754. Hannah died in Marlborough on 10 September 1732. They are buried in a plot near her parents in Marlborough.

Children of John Newton and Hannah Morse:

10. Eunice - born 1 September 1709, married Aaron Newton.
12. STEPHEN - born 15 August 1715.

STEPHEN NEWTON (1715-

Stephen Newton⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) was born 15 August 1715 at Marlborough.

On 20 January 1736/7, Stephen married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Witt, at Leicester, Massachusetts. They lived in Windsor, Connecticut for the first ten years of their marriage and their children were all born there. From Windsor, they moved to Ellington and from there to Belchertown. Church records show that Mary died in 1783 at the age of 68. Two years later, Stephen married (2) the widow Lydia Carey and she was admitted to the church as his wife.

Children of Stephen Newton and Mary Witt:

1. MARY - born 8 November 1737.
2. James - born 18 March 1740, died 3 November 1753.
3. Oliver - born 2 April 1742, married Rebecca.
5. Asa - born 13 April 1748.
MARY NEWTON (1737- )

Mary Newton⁵ (Stephen⁴, John³, John², Richard¹) was born 8 November 1737 in Windsor, Connecticut. She was baptized 9 April 1738 in the Congregational Church at Rutland, Massachusetts.

See SAMUEL BELKNAP (1731-1775)

THE PAGE FAMILY

ROBERT PAGE (1604-1679)

Robert Page was born about 1604 at Ormesby St. Margaret, County Norfolk, England. His parents were Robert Page and Margaret Goodwin.

Robert arrived in Boston, Massachusetts on 8 June 1637 with his wife, Lucy, three children and servants. He went to Salem, then removed to Hampton by 1639. In 1656, he was allowed to build a sawmill at Taylor's River. He served his community as selectman and county marshall and his church as deacon and moderator.

Lucy died 12 November 1665. Robert died 22 September 1679 at the age of 75.

Children of Robert Page and Lucy:

1. Margaret - married (1) William Moulton, (2) John Sanborn.
2. Francis - born about 1633.
4. THOMAS.
5. Rebecca - baptized 1 September 1639, married William Marston.
7. Mary - born about 1643, married Samuel Fogg.

THOMAS PAGE (1637-1686)

Thomas Page² (Robert¹) was baptized in Salem at the same time his sister Rebecca was on 1 September 1639. He was two years old.

Thomas married Mary Hussey on 2 February 1664. They lived on his father's homestead in Hampton. He served as Selectman several times before his death on 8 September 1686.

Children of Thomas Page and Mary Hussey:

1. MARY - born 21 March 1664/5.
5. Theodate - born 8 July 1675, died 14 August 1676.
MARY PAGE (1664/5-1750)

Mary Page\(^3\) (Thomas\(^2\), Robert\(^1\)) was born 21 March 1664/5 in Hampton. She married Samuel Robie. She died 5 September 1750.

See SAMUEL ROBIE (1659-1717)

THE PERKINS FAMILY

ABRAHAM PERKINS (1603-1683)

Abraham Perkins was born about 1603, in England. He was a freeman in Hampton, New Hampshire on 13 May 1640.

In 1648, Abraham had a grant with Henry Green near the falls to build a water mill. He was clerk of the market in 1650. He was Constable and Commissioner to End Small Causes in 1651. He was the Marshall of Hampton in 1653 and served on both trial and grand juries.

In 1651 Abraham was granted a license to maintain an ordinary or public house, and in 1665, he was licensed to "still and sell" beverage by the quart. He was a good penman and did much business for both the town and individuals who were unable to write.

Abraham married Mary, presumed daughter of Humphrey Wyeth. He died 31 August 1683. She died 29 May 1706.

Children of Abraham Perkins and Mary Wyeth:

1. Mary - baptized 15 December 1639, married Giles Fifield.
2. Abraham - born 2 September 1639, baptized with Mary.
5. James - born 11 April 1644, died young.
6. Timothy - born in July 1646, died in infancy.
7. JAMES - born 5 October 1647
10. Abigail - born 12 April 1655, married Deacon John Folsom.
11. Timothy - born 29 June 1657, died 27 June 1660.

JAMES PERKINS (1647-1731)

James Perkins\(^2\) (Abraham\(^1\)) was born in Hampton, New Hampshire on 5 October 1647. He was known in both Hampton and Exeter. On 13 December 1681, he married Lea Cox and lived on her father’s land. His will was proved 9 December 1731. Lea died 19 February 1749.

Children of James Perkins and Lea Cox:

2. MARY - born 2 December 1686.
5. Elizabeth - married Joseph Philbrook.
6. James - born 17 March 1696, baptized with his five sisters on 11 May 1701, married Shuah Nasom.

MARY PERKINS (1686-

Mary Perkins³ (James², Abraham¹) was born 2 December 1686. She was still living in 1724.

See JONATHAN TAYLOR ( -1724)

THE PIKE FAMILY

JOHN PIKE ( -1654)


Children of John Pike and :

1. John.
2. ROBERT
3. Dorothy.
4. Israel.
5. Ann.

ROBERT PIKE (1615-1706)

Robert Pike² (John¹) was born about 1615 in Newbury. He married (1) Sarah, daughter of John Sanders and Alice Cole of Weeks, Downton Parrish, England, on 3 April 1641 in Salisbury. She died 1 November 1679. Robert married (2) Martha Moyce, widow of George Goldweyer on 30 October 1684.

Robert was known to be in Newbury from 1635 to 1638. He received land in the first division of Salisbury in 1640 and in subsequent divisions until 1654. In 1650, his name was at the head of the list of commoners, following the names of ministers. He was declared the most prominent citizen of Salisbury and, in 1652, paid the largest taxes. In all records, he is indentified as Major Robert Pike.

Robert Pike was styled by writers as “The Morally Fearless Hero of New England” and as “The Power Which Squelched the Witchcraft Delusion”. He was liberal in thought and much in advance of his time. Because of his insistence on the right of petition, he was fined and disfranchised. The fine was paid by his neighbors in 1657 and he was again elected to General Court the following year.
Robert died 12 December 1706.

Children of Robert Pike and Sarah Sanders:

2. Mary - born 1644, died 1647.
7. ROBERT - born 26 June 1655.

ROBERT PIKE (1655-1690)

Robert Pike³ (Robert², John¹) was born 26 June 1655 in Salisbury. He took the Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity in 1677 and was listed as a freeman in April 1690. He married Mary Follansbee of Newbury in 1686. Robert died 22 August 1690.

Children of Robert Pike and Mary Follansbee:

1. ROBERT - born 3 September 1687.
2. Sarah - born 3 February 1689/90, married Jacob Stevens.

ROBERT PIKE (1687- )

Robert Pike⁴ (Robert³, Robert², John¹) was born in Salisbury on 3 September 1687. He married Hannah Gilman. Her grave was the first one dug in the North Church Cemetery at Boston.

Only child of Robert Pike and Hannah Gilman:

1. HANNAH.

HANNAH PIKE (1714-1794)

Hannah Pike⁵ (Robert⁴, Robert³, Robert², John¹) was born in Salisbury in 1714. She died in 1794. Hannah married Charles Hilton of East Andover.

See CHARLES HILTON ( - )

THE ROBIE FAMILY

HENRY ROBIE (1618-1688)

Henry Robie was born 12 February 1618, the son of Thomas Robie and Mary Coxon of Castle Donnington, County Leicester, England. He arrived in Exeter, New Hampshire in 1639.
Henry joined in the building of a sawmill in 1649 in Exeter. Soon after, he moved to Hampton. He served as Selectman often between 1656 and 1685. He was also a justice of the peace and a justice of the Court of Sessions. During his last years, he kept an inn. Henry died 22 April 1688.

Henry married (1) Ruth Moore who died 5 May 1673. On 19 January 1673/4, he married (2) Elizabeth Philbrick who had previously been married to Thomas Chase and to John Garland. She died 11 February 1677. He married (3) Sarah ____________, a widow who survived him.

Children of Henry Robie and Ruth Moore:
1. Mary - married Samuel Folsom.
2. Thomas - born 1 March 1645/6, married Martha Eaton.
5. Ruth - born 3 March 1654.
7. SAMUEL - born 4 August 1659.
8. Icabod - born 26 November 1664.

Child of Henry Robie and Elizabeth Philbrick:
1. Sarah - born 4 August 1659.

SAMUEL ROBIE (1659-1717)
Samuel Robie\(^2\) (Henry\(^1\)) was born 4 August 1659 in Hampton. He married Mary Page. He died 10 August 1717.

Children of Samuel Robie and Mary Page:
1. Ruth - married the Honorable John Sanborn.
4. Theodate - born 5 December 1691, married Abraham Drake.
6. BATHSHEBA - born 2 August 1696.
7. Thomas - born 10 October 1698, married Sarah Fogg.

BATHSHEBA ROBIE (1696- )
Bathsheba Robie\(^3\) (Samuel\(^2\), Henry\(^1\)) was born 2 August 1696 in Hampton. She married Lane.

See JOSHUA LANE (1696-1766)
Nicholas Smith was born about 1629. He bought a house in Exeter from James Wall in September 1658. He was a constable and a tavern keeper. In 1668, he sued Nicholas Lisson for “mowing his flats”.

Nicholas Smith married (1) __________. After October 1655, he married (2) Mary Satchell, widow of __________ Dale. After his death on 22 June 1673, she married Charles Runlett.

Children of Nicholas Smith and __________:
1. Nathaniel - born 9 June 1660, taken as a child by Deacon William Godfrey.
2. NICHOLAS - born 3 September 1661.

Children of Nicholas Smith and Mary Satchell:
1. Theophilus - born 14 February 1667, married Mary Stanyan.

Nicholas Smith\(^2\) (Nicholas\(^1\)) was born 3 September 1661. He lived in Exeter. There is a story that he was wounded by Indians 30 September 1707 while returning from church at Berwick in the company of James Ferguson and his wife who were slain.

Nicholas married Mary, daughter of Alexander Gordon and Mary Lissen. His will dated 18 February 1716 names his wife and 13 children:

Children of Nicholas Smith and Mary Gordon:
1. Richard - married Mary Mattoon.
3. Daniel - married Rebecca Emery.
5. Benjamin - born 1 February 1702, married Mehitable __________
8. ANN.
10. Elizabeth - married Thomas Mudgett.
ANN SMITH ( - )

Ann Smith³ (Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was born in Exeter. She married John Clark as his second wife, and was still living at the time of his death.

See JOHN CLARK (1680-1753)

THE SYMONDS FAMILY

JOHN SYMONDS (1615- )

John Symonds was born about 1615. He came to America with Mason's Company in 1634. In 1635, he was at Richmond Island. He left and returned there in the next few years. By July 1669, he was living in Kittery. He moved to Oyster River after 1670 and was still taxed there in 1684.

John Symonds name is sometimes spelled Simmons, the way it is pronounced. He took the Oath of Allegiance to the Massachusetts government on 16 November 1652. He served as constable, selectman, lot layer and member of both trial jury and grand jury.

John married (1) ____________. By 4 June 1668, he had married (2) Welthea, widow of John Goddard. He lived in Dover after his second marriage for a time.

John conveyed the homestead consisting of house and lands as a dowry for his only daughter, Rebecca to his son-in-law William Hilton on 18 April 1667.

Only child of John Symonds and ____________:

1. REBECCA.

REBECCA SYMONDS ( - )

Rebecca Symonds² (John¹) was born in Kittery. She married William Hilton.

See WILLIAM HILTON (1632-1694)

THE TAYLOR FAMILY

Taylor was the 15th most common name in New England.

ANTHONY TAYLOR (1607-1687)

Anthony Taylor was born about 1607. He is presumed to have come to America from Cobham, County Surrey, England. He was a felt-maker by trade.

Anthony lived in Hampton. He signed the petition in favor of Robert Pike. He held a tavern license and served as a selectman, fence viewer and member of both trial and grand juries.
In 1666, Anthony was dismissed from military training and watches. After that date, he was prison keeper, constable and a member of the special enforcement committee.

He signed the Oath of Allegiance to Massachusetts in 1678.

Anthony married Philippa ______________ who died 20 September 1683. He died 4 November 1687 in Hampton.

Children of Anthony Taylor and Philippa ______________:

1. JOHN.
2. Lydia - married John Moulton.

JOHN TAYLOR ( -1712)

John Taylor\(^2\) (Anthony\(^1\)) lived in Hampton. He bought and sold property at Salmon Falls in 1695 and 1696. He married 1 on 5 December 1667, Deborah Godfrey who died 10 July 1699. He married (2) Susanna Drake, the widow of Captain Anthony Brackett on 30 October 1700.

John Taylor died 15 December 1712.

Children of John Taylor and Deborah Godfrey:

2. John - born 26 October 1673, died 8 October 1683.
5. JONATHAN.

JONATHAN TAYLOR ( -1724)

Jonathan Taylor\(^3\) (John\(^2\), Anthony\(^1\)) married Mary Perkins and lived on his grandfather’s 1669 grant. Administration of his estate was given to his widow on 1 September 1724. He had nine children, one of whom was Deborah.

DEBORAH TAYLOR (1718- )

Deborah Taylor\(^4\) (Jonathan\(^3\), John\(^2\), Anthony\(^1\)) was born in Hampton on 6 October 1718. She married Joseph Clark of Stratham.

See JOSEPH CLARK (1719- )
THE WICKER FAMILY

JONAH WICKER (1783-1874)

Jonah Wicker was born 2 December 1783 in Worcester, Massachusetts, the son of Luther Wicker and Catherine Johnson. He died in Moscow, New York on 5 November 1874, at the age of 90. On January 1811, Jonas married Fanny Compton.

Children of Jonas Wicker and Fanny Compton:

1. Lorinda - born 15 January 1812 at Tompkins, New York.
2. Frederick G. - born 17 April 1814.
5. Luther - born 24 January 1821 at Tompkins, New York.
7. Fanny - born 31 March 1826.
8. BETSEY - born 6 July 1828.

BETSEY L. WICKER (1828-1850)

Betsey L. Wicker3 (Jonah2, Luther1) was born 6 July 1828 at Pittsford, Vermont. She married Kendall Clark in 1848. Betsey died 19 March 1850, leaving a 15-day-old daughter.

See KENDALL PEABODY CLARK (1820-1890)

THE WIGGIN FAMILY

THOMAS WIGGIN (-1664)


Thomas returned to England in active opposition to the Mason claims for the Dover land. In March 1632/3, he was named "Chief agent in England of the honest men about to buy out the Bristol men's plantation at Piscataqua and plant 500 people before Michaelmas." A letter of his at this time estimated that there were about 2,000 English in New England.

John Winthrop recorded the return of Thomas Wiggin in the "James" with about 30 men, including the Reverend William Leveridge on 10 November 1633 at Salem.
Thomas Wiggin was a capable man, placed in charge of the communities of Dover, Durham and Stratham. He was the only Assistant to the Governor of Massachusetts to hail from New Hampshire from 1650 to 1664. He was of great help in extending the power of Massachusetts.

Thomas married Katherine Whiting, presumably in England about 1631. Their children were all baptized at Hampton on 20 September 1641. Thomas died at Squamscott on 16 June 1664.

Children of Thomas Wiggin and Katherine Whiting:
1. ANDREW.
3. Thomas.

ANDREW WIGGIN (1635-1708/9)

Andrew Wiggin² (Thomas¹) was born about 1635. He was not particularly active in public life, although he did serve on the trial jury in Exeter. Andrew held a public house license for a number of years. He signed the freeman’s oath in October 1669.

Andrew married Hannah Bradstreet at Andover on 8 June 1659. At the time of his marriage, Andrew’s father gave him “all our land called or known by the name of Quamscott, being three miles square or thereabouts.” Hannah apparently died before 18 April 1707. Thomas died 9 January 1708/9.

Children of Andrew Wiggin and Hannah Bradstreet:
1. Thomas - born 5 March 1660/1.
2. Simon - born 17 April 1664.
4. MARY - born 22 March 1668.
5. Andrew - born 6 January 1671/2, married (1) Abigail Follett, (2) Rachel Chase Freese.
10. Abigail - married William French.

MARY WIGGIN (1668- )

Mary Wiggin³ (Andrew², Thomas¹) was born 22 March 1668 near Exeter. She married Jeremiah Gilman.

See JEREMIAH GILMAN (1660- )
THE WINTHROP FAMILY

JOHN WINTHROP (1587/8-1649)

John Winthrop was born 12 January 1587/8 in Edwardston, near Groton, County Suffolk, England. His father was Adam Winthrop, Lord of the Manor of Groton. His mother was Anne Browne.

John entered Trinity College, Cambridge before he was 15. At 18, he was living at Great Stambridge, County Essex with the family of his first wife. John had married Mary, daughter of John Forth, Esquire and Thomasina Hilles on 16 April 1605.

John Winthrop became a lawyer and considered the clergy. He was an attorney in the Court of Wards, practicing on Fleet Street in London. His family lived in Groton. Fortunately, the many letters written back and forth have been preserved.

In 1630, John sailed from England on the “Arbella” with his sons, Henry, Stephen and Adam. He had already been chosen Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in New England on 4 March 1629 by King Charles I. He was again elected by the people during the long sea voyage.

John Winthrop believed in the power of the written word. He planned his remarkable book, History of New England, before he ever saw the place. The first entry in his diary was made Easter Monday, 29 March 1630 in the harbor of the Isle of Wight.

Winthrop settled first at Charlestown, but lack of good water forced him to move to a peninsula on the other side of the Charles River. There, he and his company founded the city of Boston. In November 1631, John’s wife and other children arrived to join him.

John Winthrop married (1) Mary Forth. She died 26 June 1615. He married (2) Thomasine Clopston on 6 December 1615. She had a daughter, born in November 1616 who died at the age of 2 days. Thomasine did not recover from the birth and died 8 December 1616. John married (3) Margaret, daughter of Sir John Tyndal, Knight, on 29 April 1618. She came to America and died there in 1647. John married (4) Martha Coytmore shortly before his own death.

John Winthrop was Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony for 12 years. He presided at the trial of Anne Hutchinson during the Antinomian Controversy and ordered her banishment from the Colony in 1637. He spent over 19 years in the service of government in Massachusetts Bay Colony.

John Winthrop died on 26 March 1649 at the age of 61. He is buried in what is now King’s Chapel Burying Ground in Boston.

Children of John Winthrop and Mary Forth:

2. Henry - baptized 20 January 1607/8, married Elizabeth Fones, drowned at Salem one day after landing in America.
3. Forth - born 30 December 1609, buried at Groton 23 November 1630.
4. Anne baptized in 1614, died in infancy.
5. MARY.
6. Anne - baptized in 1615, died in infancy.

Children of John Winthrop and Margaret Tyndal:
3. Deane - baptized 23 March 1622, married (1) Sarah Glover, (2) Martha
   ____________
4. Nathaniel - baptized 20 February 1625.
5. Samuel - baptized 26 August 1627, married in Holland.
6. Anne - baptized 29 April 1630, died on the voyage to America.
8. Sarah - baptized 29 June 1634.

Only child of John Winthrop and Martha Coytmore:

MARY WINTHROP ( -1643)
Mary Winthrop\(^2\) (John\(^1\)) married the Reverend Samuel Dudley about 1632. She died 12 April 1643.

See SAMUEL DUDLEY (1608-1782)

THE WITT FAMILY
JOHN WITT (1640-1775)
John Witt was born in Lynn, Massachusetts in 1640. He was twice married and had several daughters as well as two sons, John and Thomas. Records on the family are imperfect. He died in 1775.

JOHN WITT ( - )
John Witt\(^2\) (John\(^1\)) married Elizabeth Baker in 1676. Their children were all born in Lynn, Massachusetts.

Children of John Witt and Elizabeth Baker:
1. Elizabeth - born 1677.
2. John - born 1679
4. JONATHAN.
5. Samuel.
6. Thomas.
Jonathan Witt\(^3\) (John\(^2\), John\(^1\)) married Lydia Mathews, daughter of John and Lydia Mathews, on 8 February 1713 in Lynn, Massachusetts.

Children of Jonathan Witt and Lydia Mathews:

1. MARY - born 17 September 1715.
3. Oliver - born 1720.
5. Sarah - born 1727.

Mary Witt\(^4\) (Jonathan\(^3\), John\(^2\), John\(^1\)) was born in Lynn, Massachusetts in 1715.

See STEPHEN NEWTON (1715-after 1770)

THE WOOD FAMILY

Thomas Wood married Ann Hunt in Rowley, Massachusetts on 7 June 1654. He was a carpenter by trade. On 28 August 1667, Thomas was accused of having the deed to his land so made as to include part of the meadow belonging to the Reverend Samuel Phillips. The matter was settled by “Mr. Phillips having his fence restored and Brother Wood confessing his sin”.

The diary of the Honorable Samuel Sewell records this calamity:

“1675 July 31, at mignight, Tho. Wood, carpenter of Rowley, had his house and goods burnt, and voe malum, a daughter of about 10 years of age, who directed her brother so that he got out, was herself consumed to ashes...”

The children in this family were all born in Rowley where Thomas was buried 12 September 1687. His wife, Ann, and his son, Thomas were the executors of his will. Ann died 29 December 1714.

Children of Thomas Wood and Ann Hunt:

1. Mary - born 15 March 1655, married James Chute.
3. THOMAS - born 10 August 1658, married Mary Hunt.
5. Ruth - born 21 July 1662, married Captain Joseph Jewett.
7. Elizabeth (twin) - born 5 September 1664, burned to death 31 July 1675.
8. Samuel - born 26 December 1666, married Margaret Elithorp.
10. Ebenezer - born 29 December 1671, married Rachel Nichols.
11. James - born 22 June 1674, died 18 October 1694.

THOMAS WOOD (1658-1702)

Thomas Wood² (Thomas¹) was born 10 August 1658 in Rowley, Massachusetts. On 26 June 1683, he married Mary Hunt. Thomas was buried 1 December 1702 and his wife married (2) ___________ Davis of Mans­field. She moved to the church there on 18 September 1726.

Children of Thomas Wood and Mary Hunt:
1. MARY - born 29 August 1684.
2. Thomas - born 28 September 1686, married Abigail Hartshorn.
5. Samuel - born 31 May 1692.
6. Elizabeth - born 8 April 1694.
7. Mehitable - born 18 December 1695.

MARY WOOD (1684-)

Mary Wood³ (Thomas², Thomas¹) was born in Rowley on 29 August 1684. She married (1) James Dickinson, (2) Daniel Pearson.

See JAMES DICKINSON (1678-1705/6)
Additional Descendants of Stephen Belknap (1769-1814)

PILGRIM BELKNAP (1794-1869)

Pilgrim Belknap\(^7\) (Stephen\(^6\), Samuel\(^5\), Samuel\(^4\), Ebenezer\(^3\), Samuel\(^2\), Abraham\(^1\)) was born in 1764 in Galway, Saratoga County, New York. He married Anna Colvin. She had been born 3 January 1799 in Vermont, the daughter of Caleb Colvin and Anna Abbott. All of their children were born in Conquest, Cayuga County, New York. Pilgrim died 23 February 1869. Anna died 18 March 1881. They are buried at Spring Lake, Cayuga County, New York.

Children of Pilgrim Belknap and Anna Colvin:

1. Mary - married Isaac Beake.
2. Franklin - married Esther Cool.
4. Lyman Mortimor - born 16 September 1826, married Elizabeth Dodge.
6. ALSCEMENA - born 26 October 1833.
7. Cordelia - married Alpheus Dodge.

ALSCEMENA BELKNAP/NORMAN GOODELL

Alsceemena Belknap was born 26 October 1833 at Conquest, New York. She married Norman Goodell. He died 10 September 1880. Alsceemena died 8 October 1882. They are buried at Conquest, New York.

Children of Norman Goodell and Alsceemena Belknap:

1. LEVI J. - born 7 July 1858, married Mary Loveless.
2. Adelbert - born 1861, married Dora ____________.

LEVI GOODELL (1858-1929)


Only child of Levi Goodell and Mary Loveless:

1. ALBERT - born 1881.

ALBERT GOODELL (1881-    )

Albert Goodell was born 13 June 1881 at Wolcott, New York. He married Julia Flynn in Montreal, Province of Quebec, Canada on 20 November 1910.
She had been born 5 April 1894. Julia married (2) Arthur L. Kneale on 1 February 1922. Both are still living.

Children of Albert Goodell and Julia Flynn:

1. EVELYN - born 24 April 1912.
2. Elizabeth - born 2 January 1914, married William F. Lewis.

EVELYN GOODELL/THOMAS SPENCER

Evelyn Goodell was born 24 April 1912. On 12 August 1933, she married Thomas J. Spencer. He died 15 November 1945.

Children of Thomas Spencer and Evelyn Goodell:

2. CAROL ANN - born 13 December 1939.

CAROL ANN SPENCER/JOHN LA PIANA

Carol Ann Spencer was born 13 December 1939 in the Bronx, New York. On 4 July 1964, she married John C. LaPiana at Hornell, New York. John was born 28 August 1937 at Wayland, Steuben County, New York and has a twin sister, Joan Marie. His parents are John LaPiana and Alma Rauber.

Children of John LaPiana and Carol Ann Spencer:

CLARK HIRAM BELKNAPP (1876-1945)

Clark Hiram Belknapp was born 17 September 1876 at Auburn, Fayette County, Iowa. (His name is written both as Clark Hiram and as Hiram Clark in records I have found.) He graduated from the University of Wisconsin and practiced law in McIntosh, South Dakota.

On 27 September 1898, he married Genevieve Elizabeth Strayer in Fayette, Iowa. She was the daughter of Valentine E. Strayer and Mary Parsons. Gene was born 1 August 1876 in Calmar, Iowa and died 4 March 1972 at Sumner, Iowa. She is buried in Grandview Cemetery, Fayette, Iowa.

Clark died 9 October 1945 and was buried in McIntosh, South Dakota. His body was exhumed and reburied in Grandview Cemetery, Fayette, Iowa.

Children of Clark Belknapp and Genevieve Strayer are:

1. Jamison Ray - born 18 February 1899 at Burt, Kossuth County, Iowa. On 25 June 1927, in Madison, Wisconsin, he married Della Mary McWatty who had been born 8 October 1903, the daughter of Andrew McWatty and Christine Viney. They now live in Glendale, Arizona. They have two sons:


3. Little Snowdrop (a female child) - born in August 1903, died at birth.

RAY HERMAN BELKNAP (1878-1918)

Ray Herman Belknap was born 8 August 1878 at Auburn, Fayette County, Iowa. On 26 May 1918, he married Edith Laura McGoon in West Union, Fayette
Children of Ray Belknap and Edith McGoon:

1. Betsey Ruth - born 1 March 1903 in Hawkeye, Fayette County, Iowa. Her name was changed in the Bible to Betsey Beatrice in 1904 when her sister was born. Betty married (1) William B. Tate on 10 June 1923 at Oelwein, Iowa, (2) John Barckhoff on 23 May 1952 at Greensburg, Pennsylvania. She is a retired school teacher, living in Pennsylvania. Children of Betty Belknap and William Tate:

2. Ruth Imogene - born 21 July 1904 at Fayette, Iowa, married Blake A. Williamson in Edwardsville, Kansas on 30 August 1927. They had three daughters:
   a. Edith Rae - born 26 September 1928, married Frank Brochu in 1956, teaches at a college in Durango, Colorado.

ALLEN EDWARD BELKNAP (1884-1932)

Allen Edward Belknap was born 15 September 1884 in Auburn, Fayette County, Iowa. He married Hannah Christina Burquist, daughter of Larson
Burquist. She was born 18 February 1892 in Sweden. Their marriage took place on 14 May 1914 at Burlington, Iowa. Allen died 21 October 1932 on his farm near Richmond, Virginia. He is buried in Varina, Virginia. They had seven children.

Children of Allen Belknap and Hannah Burquist:

1. Myrtle Elizabeth (adopted) - born 18 July 1911.

2. Raymond Larson - born 17 April 1915 at LaHarpe, Illinois, married (1) Mary Thompson, (2) Betty _____________. He is employed by the U.S. Weather Service and presently lives in Hawaii. Children of Raymond Belknap and Mary Thompson:
   b. James Allen - born 7 May 1944.
   d. Marilyn Alice - born 25 May 1949, married Warren Paul Uhl in Falls Church, Virginia on 13 September 1975.

3. Bernice Christina - born 15 August 1916 at LaHarpe, Illinois, married Edward Oliver Allen on 20 November 1946. They have three children, all born in Richmond, Virginia:


5. Edith Fanny - born 19 October 1919 at Richmond, Virginia, died 2 December 1921.

6. Irene Virginia - born 27 July 1921 in Richmond, Virginia. She married John Thomas Conway on 24 December 1938. They live in Richmond, Virginia. One daughter:

7. Edward Allen - born 10 January 1924. In 1944, he married Blanche Ankoys. Edward died as the result of enemy action during World War II. He is buried at St. Avold, France.
Inez Genevieve Belknap was born 21 December 1915 in South Souix City, Nebraska. She has always been called by her middle name. On 3 July 1938, Genevieve married Carleton Porter Baker, son of William F. Baker and Clara Brown. The marriage took place in Huntingdon, Pennsylvania. Genevieve graduated from Upper Iowa University in Fayette, Iowa and received her master's degree from University of Northern Colorado. She was an English teacher at the high school and college levels and has been active nationally with the American Association of University Women. Genevieve lives part of each year in Decorah, Iowa and the rest of the time in Tucson, Arizona.

Children of Carleton Baker and Genevieve Belknap:


   Children of Kendall Baker and Nancy Rovang:
   
   b. Dana Nicole - born 7 April 1964 in New York City.

2. Clara Jane - born 9 February 1942 in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, now uses the name Clare. She married Gerald Duane Turner on 29 December 1962 in Decorah. They live at Barnegat, New Jersey.

   Children:

BIBLIOGRAPHY


Ancestral Records and Portraits, a compilation from the Archives of Chapter I, the Colonial Dames of America, volume I, The Grafton Press, New York.


Baldwin, Thomas W., comp., *Vital Records of Framingham, Massachusetts to the Year 1850*, NEH&G Society, 1911.


Blodgette, George Brainard, comp., *Early Settlers of Rowley, Massachusetts*, a genealogical record of families who settled in Rowley before 1700 with several generations of their descendants, Amos Everett Jewett, Pubs., Rowley, Mass., 1933.


Chase, George Wingate, *History of Haverhill, Massachusetts from Its First Settlement in 1640 to the Year 1860*, printed 1861.


Dunham, Montrew, Anne Bradstreet, Young Puritan Poet, Bobbs-Merrill Co., Indianapolis, Ind., 1969.


Evans, Glen W., The Belknap Family, Lansing, Michigan.

First Settlers of Rupert, Vermont, Russell S. Flower MSS Collection, Bennington Museum, Bennington, Vermont.


Hills, Leon Clark, History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie, Genealogical Pubs, Baltimore, Maryland, 1975.

History of Dodge County, Wisconsin, Western Historical Society, 1880.

The History of Fayette County, Iowa, Western Historical Co., 1878.

Holman, M.L., Ancestry of Charles Stinson Pillsbury and John Sargent Pillsbury, 1938.

Holman, M.L., Stevens-Miller Ancestry.

Hoyt, David W., The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts, (with some related families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton), Providence, R.I., 1897.

Hudson, History of Marlborough, Massachusetts.


Jordon, David Starr & Kimball, Sarah Louise, Your Family Tree, being a glance at the scientific aspects of genealogy, D. Appleton & Co., New York, 1929.


Mackenzie, George Newbury, ed., *Colonial Families of the United States of America*, in which is given the history, genealogy and armorial bearings of colonial families who settled in the American Colonies from the time of settlement of Jamestown, 13 May 1607 to the Battle of Lexington, 19 April 1775, Grafton Press, New York, MCMVII.


*The New England Historical & Genealogical Register*, volumes I, X, XLIX, LI, CXXIV and others, Samuel G. Drake, Pubs., Boston.


Vital Records of Haverhill, Massachusetts to the End of the Year 1849, two volumes, 1910.


LIBRARIES

Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, New York.

Los Angeles Public Library, Los Angeles, California.

Denver, Colorado Public Library.

Washington Archives, Washington, D.C.
National Genealogical Society Library, Washington, D.C.
Seattle, Washington Public Library.

CHURCH AND FAMILY RECORDS

Archives Records, Church of the Latter Day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah.
Bible Records, Edward Belknap family.
Records of the Belchertown Church, Belchertown, Massachusetts.
Diaries dated 1870-1875 written by Betsey L. Clark.
Letters from Mary Clark Brittingham in Wisconsin to Betsey Clark Belknap in Iowa, dated 1900 to 1918.
Photocopy of a letter from Ruth Regan Boyce, Sioux Falls, South Dakota to Henry W. Belknap, dated 1930.

CORRESPONDENTS

Grace Belknap Bailey, Richmond, Virginia.
Genevieve Belknap Baker, Decorah, Iowa.
Betty Belknap Barckhoff, Yukon, Pennsylvania.
Arthur Belknap, Tripoli, Iowa.
Carroll York Belknap, Riverside, Connecticut.
E. Clinton Belknap, Lincoln, Nebraska.
Hugh S. Belknap, North Hollywood, California.
Jamison R. Belknapp, Glendale, Arizona.
Paul E. Belknap, Winter Park, Florida.
Della A. Belnap, Ogden, Utah.
Charles G. Bennett, Bennington, Vermont.
Winifred Palmer Brachvogel, Bethpage, New York.
Henrietta Jones Darby, Manhattan, Kansas.
Joseph Donohoe, San Francisco, California.
Lillian Dunbar Esala, Embarrass, Minnesota.
Dr. David M. Foley, Atlanta, Georgia.
Margaret Foster, Des Moines, Iowa.
Charles L. Greenwood, Salem, Oregon.
Sir Rodney Hartwell, Harbor City, California.
Jan Hartwig, New Berlin, Wisconsin.
Mrs. Glenn Knapp, West Union, Iowa.
John C. LaPiana, Dewitt, New York.
Helena McBride, Long Beach, California.
Shirley Newton Gorevin, Camarillo, California.
Dorothy Wade Noyes, Carmel, New York.
John A. Sherman, Hollywood, California.
Arlene M. Skehan, Ottsville, Pennsylvania.
Paul R. Stephens, Rushville, Illinois.
Alice S. Thompson, Concord, New Hampshire.
Robert W. Trimmer, Goshen, Indiana.
Marjorie E. Young, Dover, Delaware.
Our Caudle Lineage

“The proper time to influence the character of a child is about a hundred years before he is born.”

- Dean Inge
OUR CAUDLE LINEAGE

Family tradition claims that our Caudle family came to America from England early in the 19th century. Research would indicate that the family is descended from those Caudles who emigrated to North Carolina early in the 1700’s, instead.

JESSE CAUDLE

Jesse Caudle was born in Ohio. There are still many people by the name in the Columbus, Ohio area, but no family connection has been found. These families use the same name combinations that Jesse and his family used.

Jesse married Olive Lamphiere who had been born in Missouri. They were pioneer settlers of Clayton County, Iowa. In 1864, they moved to Fort Dodge with their children. Six years later, they returned to Volga City. They were active in the United Brethren Church. After their children were grown, they moved to Walla Walla, Washington where they are buried.

Children of Jesse Caudle and Olive Lamphiere:

4. Mallie - married P.D. Darby, lived in Kearney, Nebraska.
5. Anna - married ____________ Jones.

MARTIN HIRAM CAUDLE (1860-1937)

Martin Hiram Caudle was born 7 September 1860 on a farm near Volga City, Clayton County, Iowa.

In the fall of 1881, Martin moved to Smithfield Township in Fayette County, Iowa where he assisted his father in the operation of a large farm. They raised horses for the Chicago Fire Department. (At that time, a bystander could identify the unit of firemen answering the call by the color and markings of the horses. The Department would purchase young horses that were correctly marked, then board them out until they were old enough to be trained as fire horses.)

In 1883, Martin took up a government claim in the north central part of Nebraska where he remained until he returned to Smithfield to marry Lula Edna Butts on 13 December 1884. They were successful farmers and active in community affairs. Martin was a simple, honest, unpretentious man who loved local political arguments.
They moved to a farm near Fayette, Iowa in 1911. Martin died 15 March 1937. Lula died 8 July 1938. They are buried in Fayette.

Martin Caudle & Lula Butts on their wedding day

Martin and Lula Caudle with their children: Jesse, Inez & Olive
Children of Martin Caudle and Lula Butts:

1. Jesse L. - born 24 November 1887, married Rose Mary Heller in Tulare, South Dakota on 20 December 1911, died 17 January 1938. Rose was born 2 January 1889, daughter of William Heller and Mary Anne Leinebach. She died 14 February 1949. They are buried in Fayette, Iowa. Two children:
2. Maude (twin) - born 18 August 1889, died 3 October 1889.
3. Maggie (twin) - born 18 August 1889, died 3 June 1890.
4. INEZ JANE - born 7 January 1891.

INEZ JANE CAUDLE (1891-1971)

Inez Jane Caudle\(^3\) (Martin\(^2\), Jesse\(^1\)) was born 7 January 1891 in Fayette County, Iowa. She graduated from the Academy of the Upper Iowa University and became a school teacher. One of her first pupils was her own sister, Olive.

After her children were grown, Inez returned to teaching. She taught second and third grades in Robertsdale and in Wood Township, both in Huntingdon County, Pennsylvania.

Inez was an artist. She painted fine china and pictures. Her watercolor landscapes were outstanding. She also painted in oils.

Inez spent her retirement years in Avalon, California where she worked up quite a business as a “Hotel Grandma”, babysitting for vacationing families in the resort community.

See RUEL KENDALL BELKNAP (1889-1961)
Inez Jane Caudle, age 18 months, with brother, Jesse
CAUDLE ALLIED LINEAGE

JOHN BISHOP (1626-1694)

John Bishop was born in Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut about 1626. He married (1) Rebecca Goodyear, (2) Joanna Boyse. John was an ordained minister of the gospel. He died in Stamford and his will was proved 12 March 1694/5.

Children of John Bishop and Rebecca Goodyear:

1. Mary - born about 1657, died 25 July 1658.
2. Stephen - born about 1658, died 3 December 1722.
4. Rebecca - born February 1663, died 26 April 1726, married the Reverend Joseph Whiting.
5. Ebenezer - born in 1666, died 12 March 1710, married Sarah Slauson on 2 October 1700.
6. BENJAMIN - born about 1668.

BENJAMIN BISHOP (1668-1727/8)

Benjamin Bishop (John1) was born about 1668 at Stamford, Fairfield County, Connecticut. On 24 August 1696, he married Susanna Pierson. She had been born about 1670 in Stamford, the daughter of the Reverend Abraham Pierson and Abigail Clark. Benjamin and Susanna settled in Stamford and all of their children were born there. Benjamin died 25 January 1727/8.

Children of Benjamin Bishop and Susanna Pierson:

1. ABIGAIL - born 3 October 1697.

ABIGAIL BISHOP (1697- )

Abigail Bishop (Benjamin2, John1) was born in Fairfield County, Connecticut on 3 October 1697. She married Daniel Chicester in Stamford on 4 May 1722. They had at least one daughter:

1. SUSANNA

See JONATHAN KELLOGG (1730-1813)
Samuel Butts was born 18 October 1794. He was a prominent citizen of Laurens, Otsego County, New York, active in local political affairs. He married Anna Baldwin on 28 June 1820 before moving to New York state. Anna had been born 4 July 1800.

Anna died 11 February 1849 and Samuel moved to Iowa. He died 18 February 1874 and is buried beside his son, Edwin Cady Butts in Fayette, Iowa.

Children of Samuel Butts and Anna Baldwin:

1. Truman - born 1 June 1821, died 14 March 1846.
4. Willis Norris (twin) - born 28 June 1825, died 7 June 1833.
5. EDWIN CADY - born 5 March 1829.
7. Andrew Jackson - born 8 December 1833, married Eliza Force 1 August 1853, lived near Decorah, Iowa.

EDWIN CADY BUTTS (1829-1909)

Edwin Cady Butts\(^2\) (Samuel\(^1\)) was born 5 March 1829 at Laurens, Otsego County, New York. In 1850 work was rather scarce in central New York, so Edwin and his brother Andrew Jackson (Jack) went to Pennsylvania where things were booming. Both boys married girls from Erie County. Jack and his wife returned to Otsego County, New York shortly after their marriage. Edwin and his bride, Sarah Jane Deriar, settled down on a corner of her brother's farm after their marriage on 12 August 1851.

Edwin then bought a place in the village of Northeast, near Albion in Erie County, Pennsylvania. They lived there for five years, during which three children were born. Disaster struck. The diptheria epidemic that swept through western Pennsylvania took all three children in a single night and left Sarah Jane in a weakened condition. Edwin was worried that she might become a semi-invalid like her mother.

In the meantime, Jack and Eliza had gone west and settled in Decorah, Iowa. Edwin and Sarah Jane joined them and settled on a farm near Decorah in 1857. Their other children were all born on this farm, except the youngest. Ten years later, they moved to a place six miles southeast of Fayette, Iowa where they lived for the rest of their lives.

Edwin and Sarah Jane celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary in 1901. Edwin was active in both the Masonic Lodge and the Congregational Church. He died in his sleep in December 1909. Sarah Jane continued to live on the farm until she was stricken with paralysis. She was an invalid, cared for by her daughter, Lavina, until her death on 5 January 1917. They are both buried in Fayette, Iowa.
Children of Edwin Cady Butts and Sarah Jane Deriar:

1. Elizabeth - born 1852-died 1856.
2. Samuel - born 1854 - died 1856.
3. Arvilla - born 1856, died 1856.
5. Arthur - lived in Fayette, Iowa.
6. LULA- born 5 February 1866.
7. Lavina - born 3 September 1870, married Frank Pattison.

LULA EDNA BUTTS (1866-1938)

Lula Edna Butts (Edwin², Samuel¹) was born 5 February 1866 on a farm near Decorah, Iowa. Lula lived in a multigeneration household as a child. Her mother kept the house clean and did most of the cooking. Her mother’s mother provided the family with clothing. She was a talented seamstress and tailor who could knit a pair of men’s socks in one afternoon. Lula learned dressmaking from her and was quite talented in her own right.

In 1882, Lula was a teacher in a small school near Maynard, Iowa. She was very interested in reading and later became a buyer for the public library in Fayette.

See MARTIN HIRAM CAUDLE (1860-1937)

THE DERIAR FAMILY

NATHAN DERIAR (1797-1835)

Nathan Deriar was born 25 July 1797. Family tradition says that he was a merchant who did much trading in Europe. (My satin shawl was brought from Paris for his wife before they were married.) On 24 July 1816, Nathan married...
Elizabeth Kellogg. He was lost at sea in the fall of 1835. 17 December 1835 is indicated as the date of death, since he is presumed to have died when the ship foundered.

Children of Nathan Deriar and Elizabeth Kellogg:

2. Sandusky - born 19 February 1819, married in 1840.
5. Samuel A. - born 3 September 1826, married 1845.
7. SARAH JANE - born 20 April 1835.

SARAH JANE DERIAR (1835-1917)

Sarah Jane Deriar\(^2\) (Nathan\(^1\)) was born 20 April 1835 in the village of Northeast, near Albion, Erie County, Pennsylvania. Her father died when she was less than a year old. Sarah Jane’s mother became quite disinterested in life and was a semi-invalid for some time. She and her younger children were cared for by a married son.
Because of her almost-orphan state, Sarah Jane spent her childhood visiting first one older sister, then another. As soon as she was old enough, Sarah Jane was enrolled in a select boarding school for young ladies. While she was there, two of her classmates returned from a trip to England wearing panties. Until this time, little girls had worn chemises and petticoats with crotchless pantaloons, not pants like the boys had under their dresses.

Sarah Jane kept a gaggle of geese during her adult life. (The down in the pillows we use today was plucked by Sarah Jane.)

See EDWIN CADY BUTTS (1829-1909)

THE GOODYEAR FAMILY

STEPHEN GOODYEAR (1599-)

Stephen Goodyear was born in London, England about 1599, the son of Zachary Goodyear and Susanna Baxter. He married (1) Mary who had been born in London in 1603. She died in 1646 in New Haven, Connecticut and Stephen married (2) Margaret Lewen.

Children of Stephen Goodyear and Mary:
1. REBECCA - born about 1625 in London.
3. Mary - christened 22 January 1629, married Thomas Lake in 1649.
4. Stephen - christened 2 June 1631, died as a child.
5. Thomas - christened 3 January 1632/3, died as a child.
6. Andrew - christened 3 April 1634, buried 8 September 1635.
8. Sarah - christened 12 November 1639, buried 14 November 1639.

Children of Stephen Goodyear and Margaret Lewen:
1. Andrew - born 8 April 1649.

REBECCA GOODYEAR (1625-)

Rebecca Goodyear\(^2\) (Stephen\(^1\)) was born in London, England about 1625. She emigrated to America with her parents.

See JOHN BISHOP (1626-1694)
THE KELLOGG FAMILY

Phillippe Kellogg, son of Thomas and grandson of Nicholas Kellogg, is the person from whom most Kelloggs in America trace their descent. His name appears in Bocking, a parish adjoining Braintree, County Essex in England on 15 September 1583. He lived in Great Leighs, Essex. He had at least seven children: John, Nathaniel, Sarah, Martin, Joseph, Daniel, and Samuel.

JOSEPH KELLOGG (1626-1707)

Joseph Kellogg, son of Martin Kellogg and Prudence Bird was baptized in Great Leighs, County Essex, England on 1 April 1626. He was in Farmington, Connecticut by 1651 where he was an early settler and selectman several times. He and his wife were “joined” to the church 9 October 1653.

Joseph owned a four-acre home lot in Boston, Massachusetts, part of which is now the most valuable land in Boston. He moved to Hadley where he was one of the proprietors. In 1661, the town made an agreement with Kellogg to keep a ferry between Hadley and Northampton. The agreement is a very curious document, stipulating rates on dark nights, in stormy weather, late hours, etc. This ferry remained in control of the same family for nearly a century.

Joseph was appointed Ensign by the General Court of Massachusetts 9 May 1678. He remained in the military service for 29 years. He was in command of the Hadley troops at the Turner Falls Fight that broke the power of the River Tribes.

At his death, his personal estate alone was inventoried at 400 pounds. His will was proved 4 February 1708.

Joseph married (1) Joanna _______________ in England. She died in Hadley, Massachusetts on 14 September 1666. He married (2) Abigail Terry. She was born in Windsor, Connecticut on 21 September 1646, the daughter of Stephen Terry who had been born in Wiltshire, England. Abigail was called before the courts in 1673 because she “wore silk contrary to law”.

Children of Joseph Kellogg and Joanna _______________

1. Elizabeth.
2. Joseph - fined 10 shillings for “traveling til midnight in the night before the Sabbath.”
5. Martin.
7. Samuel.
8. Joanna.
JONATHAN KELLOGG (1730-1813)

Jonathan Kellogg\(^3\) (\(2\), Joseph\(^1\)) was born about 1730. The name of his father has not been found, but it has been determined that Joseph Kellogg who had the ferry between Hadley and Northampton was his grandfather. Apparently, Jonathan’s father died when he was a child. On 4 September 1750, when he was more than fourteen years old, Jonathan chose Elijah Green of Stamford as his guardian. Elijah was a “roundabout” relative. His mother was a sister to the three Reed boys who had married daughters of Joseph Kellogg and sisters of Jonathan’s father.

On 29 March 1756, Jonathan married Susanna Chicester in New Canaan, Connecticut. All of their children were born there. Jonathan and his wife were admitted to the church in Canaan Parish on 27 November 1756.

Jonathan was a chairmaker and a wheelwright. On 27 April 1763, he bought two parcels of land in Canaan Parish. He paid for the second lot with “Treasury notes and six chairs”. He also owned other lands which he sold before 1791.

On 20 December 1792, Jonathan and Susanna were recorded as members of the church at Greenfield, New York, indicating that they moved shortly after selling the homestead.

During the American Revolution, Jonathan served in Lieutenant Carter’s Company from 25 October to 25 December 1776.

Jonathan died in Greenfield, New York before 1813. Susanna died between 1813 and 1816.

Children of Jonathan Kellogg and Susanna Chicester:
4. Enoch - born 2 December 1761, married Elizabeth Wood.
7. STEPHEN - born 16 April 1770.

STEPHEN KELLOGG (1770- )

Stephen Kellogg\(^4\) (Jonathan\(^3, \_\_\)\(^2, Joseph^1\) was born in New Canaan, Fairfield County, Connecticut on 16 April 1770. On 11 August 1791, he married Sarah Miller who had been born 28 December 1772 in Greenfield, New York.

Children of Stephen Kellogg and Sarah Miller:
1. Sandusky Miller - born 22 May 1792, married Sarah Harris.
4. ELIZABETH - born 30 June 1795.
8. John Calvin - born 1 July 1803.

ELIZABETH KELLOGG (1795-1882)

Elizabeth Kellogg\(^5\) (Stephen\(^4, Jonathan^3, \_\_\)\(^2, Joseph^1\) was born 30 June 1796 in Greenfield, New York. She married (1) Nathan Deriar who was lost at sea in 1835. Elizabeth was a semi-invalid for several years and never again maintained her own household. In spite of her ill health, Elizabeth was an accomplished seamstress and tailor. She made all of the clothing the family wore.

A few years before death, Elizabeth married (2) Webster in Fayette County, Iowa. She died 1 March 1882 and is buried as Elizabeth Webster near her daughter Sarah Jane Butts in Fayette.

See NATHAN DERIAR (1797-1835)
THE LAMPHIEAR FAMILY

Norman Lamphiear and his two brothers emigrated to America from Alsace Lorraine about the time of the American Revolution. He married Landrah __________ and had a number of children. Several of these bore the same names as those in the next generation and confusion has resulted. One of his sons was named William.

WILLIAM LAMPHIEAR ( - )

William Lamphiear² (Norman¹) married Elizabeth Maxwell. They settled on a farm near Rockfort, Missouri where all of their children were born. William and Elizabeth are buried in Missouri.

Children of William L. Lamphiear and Elizabeth Maxwell:

1. Ambrose - married Edith Gray.
2. John - married Samatha Davis.
3. Myron.
4. Charles - married Amelia Thomas, lived on the farm at Rockfort.
5. Luce (Lucy) - married Martin Beatty.
7. OLIVE - married Jesse Caudle.
9. Caroline - married (1) _______________ Thomas, (2) _______________ Semple. She lived in Texas.

See JESSE CAUDLE ( - )

OLIVE LAMPHIEAR ( - )

Olive Lamphiear³ (William², Norman¹) was born on a farm near Rockfort, Missouri. Her sister, Nancy Scoville was widowed and lived with Olive when her children were still at home. Her son, Martin, called Nancy “Grandma”.

See JESSE CAUDLE ( - )
ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF MARTIN CAUDLE & LULA BUTTS

OLIVE EDNA CAUDLE (1899-1956)

Olive Edna Caudle \(^3\) (Martin\(^2\), Jesse\(^1\)) was born 9 May 1899 in Fayette County, Ohio. She received a Bachelor of Arts degree from Upper Iowa University in Fayette in 1921 and taught in the public schools in Tripoli, Iowa.

Olive married William Crary Martin, son of E.H. Martin of Tripoli on 15 July 1924. He was the cashier of the Tripoli State Bank. They moved to Oklahoma City when their son, William Crary, Jr. was quite small. Olive resumed teaching in the public schools of Oklahoma City. She followed this profession until her death from complications caused by an automobile accident 20 April 1956.

Bill Martin, Sr. moved to Dallas, Texas and died there after a lingering illness on 12 January 1973.

Only child of Bill Martin and Olive Caudle:

1. WILLIAM CRARY, JR. - born 1925.

WILLIAM CRARY MARTIN, JR. (1925-1969)

William Crary Martin, Jr. was born 9 April 1925 in Tripoli, Iowa. On 11 November 1955, he married Anna Frances Jones in Dyersburg, Tennessee. She was born 28 August 1927, the daughter of Robert Royce Jones and Lee Rubye Cooper.

Bill was a prominent attorney in Dallas, Texas at the time of his death on 13 November 1969.

Only child of Bill Martin, Jr. and Anna Frances Jones:

1. Kathryn Lee - born 26 May 1958 in Dallas, Texas.

BIBLIOGRAPHY


*Kelloggs in the New World*.


*Fayette County Leader*, Fayette, Iowa (non-dated clippings covering years from origin of paper to about 1940)
LIBRARIES
Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, New York.
Los Angeles Public Library, Los Angeles, California.
Washington Archives, Washington, D.C.
National Genealogical Society Library, Washington, D.C.
Seattle, Washington Public Library.

FAMILY RECORDS
Archives Records, Church of the Latter Day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah.
Bible Records, Nathan Deriar Family.
Bible Records, Martin Caudle Family.
Bible Records, Edwin Cady Butts Family.
Handwritten obituary of Sarah Jane Deriar Butts.
Correspondence from Lula Caudle to her daughter Inez Belknap, dated from 1929 to 1939.

CORRESPONDENTS
Marian Anderson, Sturgis, South Dakota
Genevieve Belknap Baker, Decorah, Iowa.
Inez Caudle Belknap, Huntingdon, Pennsylvania.
Lula Butts Caudle, Fayette, Iowa.
Verda Caudle Holmes, Decorah, Iowa.
Anna Francis Martin, Dallas, Texas.
Norman L. Noyes, Orem, Utah.
Fanny Reeves, Decorah, Iowa.
INDEX

A
ABBOTT, Anna ........................................... 141
ACORD, Gary Michael ................................. 42
Janice Sue .............................................. 42
Kermit E .................................................. 42
Vicki Gene .............................................. 42
ADAM, Grace ........................................... 72, 73
ADAMS, Israel .......................................... 116
Nathaniel ................................................ 102
ADELAIDE, Countess of Vermandois ............... 105
AEDD MAWR ........................................... 103
ALAFON .................................................. 103
ALAN, Lord of Galloway .............................. 105
ALBERT I, Count of Vermandois ..................... 105
ALLEN, Brenda Dale .................................. 145
Edward Oliver ......................................... 145
Edward Oliver, Jr ..................................... 145
Hannah .................................................... 89
John ....................................................... 114, 130
Linda Joyce ............................................. 145
Samuel ................................................... 93
ANCHISES ................................................ 104
ANDREWS, Jedediah .................................... 130
John ....................................................... 102
Joseph .................................................... 102
William .................................................. 123
ANKOYS, Blanche ...................................... 145
ANNYN TRO ............................................ 103
ANSDEN, Abraham ..................................... 126
ANYN ..................................................... 103
ARWELL, King of Scotland ........................... 56
ARCH ..................................................... 103
ARNOLD, Benedict ..................................... 117
ARNOUIL, Bishop of Metz ............................. 104
ASLET, John ............................................. 89
ATHILDIS ................................................ 104
ATKINSON, Henry ..................................... 91
Rebecca .................................................. 116
AUSTERT ............................................... 104
AXTELL, Mary .......................................... 125
AYER, Abia ............................................. 89
Benjamin ............................................... 89
Elizabeth .............................................. 75, 89
Hannah ................................................. 75, 89, 90
John ...................................................... 89, 90
Mary ..................................................... 89
Nathaniel ............................................... 75, 89, 90
Obadiah .................................................. 89, 90
Peter ..................................................... 89
Rebecca ................................................. 89
Robert ................................................... 89
Ruth ..................................................... 89
Thomas .................................................. 89

B
BACHELDER, Nathaniel ................................. 131

BACHILIER, Ann ....................................... 91
Deborah .................................................. 91
Nathaniel ............................................... 91
Samuel ................................................... 91
Stephen ................................................. 90, 91
Theodate ............................................... 91

BAILEY, Amanda ....................................... 54
Carr ....................................................... 54
Eleanor ................................................... 54
Helen ..................................................... 54
Joel ....................................................... 54
John ....................................................... 54
Joseph ................................................... 54, 56
Joseph, Jr .............................................. 54
Malinda .................................................. 54
Marilla ................................................... 48, 51, 54, 55, 59
Matilda .................................................. 49, 50, 51, 54, 55, 60
Minter .................................................... 54
Nancy ..................................................... 54
Patty ..................................................... 54
Rachel ................................................... 56
Sallie ..................................................... 54
Steve Warren .......................................... 145
William .................................................. 54

BAKER, Angela Noel .................................. 146
Beulah Evelyn ......................................... 10, 12
Carleton Porter ....................................... 79, 146
Clara Jane .............................................. 146
Clare .................................................... 85, 146
Cordell Porter ......................................... 146
Dana Nicole ............................................ 146
Dorothy .................................................. 12
Elizabeth .............................................. 138
Genevieve .............................................. 79
John R .................................................... 12
John Robert ........................................... 12
Kendall Clark ......................................... 85, 146
Opal ..................................................... 12
Scott Kendall ......................................... 146
Virginia .................................................. 12
William F .............................................. 146

BALDWIN, Anna ....................................... 159
BANCROFT, Mary ...................................... 111
BARCKHOF, John ...................................... 144
BARGHAM, John ....................................... 166
BARNARD, John ....................................... 124
BARNES, Carol ........................................ 64
Edward .................................................. 126
BARTHERUS, King of the Franks .................... 104
BATCHELDER, Nathaniel ............................. 130
Ruth ..................................................... 121
BATCHELLER, Mary ................................... 89, 90

170
BAXTER, Julie 65
Susanna 163
BEAKE, Isaac 141
BEALKNAP, Robert de 72
BEALNAPE, Robert de 72
BEAN, John 123
BEATY, Martin 167
BEAUMONT, Margaret de 105
Robert de, Earl of Leicester 105
Robert II de, Earl of Leicester 105
Robert III de, Earl of Leicester 105
Roger de 105
BEEDLE, Mary 90, 91
BELAU, Sylvia 143
BELEKNAPE, John D 72
BELI THE GREAT, King of Britain 103
BELKnap, Abel 76
Abiah 75
Abraham 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 83, 85, 141
Allen Edward 9, 81, 82, 83, 144, 145
Alsceema 141
Alvin I 78, 79
Amos 83
Ann 141
Annie Janette 79
Arthur Aldrich 9, 81, 82, 83
Bennet 72
Bernice Christina 145
Betsey 81, 82, 83
Betsey Beatrice 144
Betsey Ruth 144
Charles 78
Charles Hiram 79
Charles Talbot 79
Chloe 76
Claracy 77
Clark Hiram 81, 82, 83, 143
Clyde Henry 79
Cora B 79
Cordella 141
David 73, 76
Dorcas 73
Ebenezer 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 83, 90, 141
Edger 78
Edith Esuba 79, 111
Edith Fanny 145
Edward Allen 145
Sir Edward de 72
Edward Eastman 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 85, 95, 143
Edward Raymond 145
Edwin Oscar 141
Eric Alan 145
Eugene 78
Franklin 141
Genevieve 146
George William 78, 79
Grace Janet 145
Hannah 73, 75
Hiram 77, 78, 79, 81, 83, 85, 111
Hiram Clark 143
Irene Virginia 145
James Allen 145
James Edward 79
Jane 141
Jane Margaret 4, 9, 15, 19, 22, 23, 36, 37, 85, 86, 87, 88
Jennie E 79
Jesse 76
Joan 72
Job 76
John 73, 75
John W 79
Jonas Newton 76, 77
Jonathan 77
Joseph 73, 74, 75, 76
Justin J 79
Lavina 77
Levi 141
Lula Elizabeth 85, 86
Lyman Mortimor 141
Marilyn Alice 145
Mary 74, 75, 76, 77, 141
Mary Ann (Polly) 77
Mary Rosella 79
Matilda 141
Moses 75
Myrtle Elizabeth 145
Obadiah 75
Patience 75
Pilgrim 77, 141
Randall Larson 145
Ray Herman 81, 82, 83, 143, 144
Raymond Larson 145
Riley Rosell 78, 79, 81, 82
Ruel Kendall 4, 19, 71, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 146, 156
Ruth Imogene 144
Samuel 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81, 83, 85, 103, 127, 141
Sarah 75
Sarah J 78
Sarah Jeanette (Nettie) 79
Seba E 78
Seth 76
Sharon Louise 145
Simeon 76
Stephen 77, 78, 81, 83, 85, 141
Stephen Edgar 78, 79, 81, 84
Susan 77
Susanna 76
BELKnap, Amy Elizabeth 143
Christine Marie 143
Clark Hiram 143
David Michael 143
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Diana Lynn</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerald Andrew</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh Strayer</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamison Ray</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew John</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Steven</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Allen</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roland Clark</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan Mary</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BELKNAPPE, Bennet</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josias</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BELL, Erie F</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonia Edwards</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Lee</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BELLOWS, Eleazer</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BELTOFT, Abraham</td>
<td>72, 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennet</td>
<td>72, 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josias</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENDER, Barbara Elaine (Marie)</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Bernard</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane Ellen</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Carl</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Michael</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Alan</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patricia Ann</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Edward</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BENEDUM, Michael Late</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BERKLEY, Sir William</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BERRY, Elizabeth</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BERWYN</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BESILLES, Elizabeth</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIRD, Prudence</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIRDSELL, William C</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISHOP, Abigail</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>158, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLAKE, Elizabeth</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philémon</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLEDDYN</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLOOD, Leonard Cummings</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOADICEA, Queen of the Iceni</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOARDMAN, William</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOHN, Florence</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOSWORTH, Dorcas</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOWIE, Caroline</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOWMAN, Alan Alva</td>
<td>8, 9, 10, 12, 23, 24, 37, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athelina</td>
<td>33, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angela Fay</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beatrice</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brenda Sue</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brian</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td>31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Arnold</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Erastus</td>
<td>33, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Willard</td>
<td>34, 35, 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christy Charles</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarence Everett</td>
<td>34, 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dallas Lee</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>29, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danielle Jane</td>
<td>8, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denise Lyn</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diana Elizabeth</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>29, 30, 31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eli</td>
<td>29, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther Pearl</td>
<td>34, 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everett</td>
<td>30, 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra Alva</td>
<td>4, 9, 15, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 54, 56, 87, 88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Granville</td>
<td>31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanora</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heather Jane</td>
<td>14, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honey</td>
<td>33, 38, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howard Thomas</td>
<td>14, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamie</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>28, 29, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Doddridge</td>
<td>15, 31, 32, 33, 35, 38, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ezra</td>
<td>14, 15, 16, 17, 24, 37, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John George</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John H</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Aaron</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joy</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judy Mae</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lanita Kay</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leola</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leora Ellen</td>
<td>33, 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lori Beth</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahala</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opal Marie</td>
<td>34, 44, 45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patty</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pauline</td>
<td>31, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rita Fay</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosa Dell</td>
<td>33, 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruel Arnold</td>
<td>18, 19, 20, 21, 37, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Runion</td>
<td>30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen D.</td>
<td>31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>29, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timothy Dean</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valeria Lynn</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Ruth</td>
<td>32, 34, 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>29, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Andrew</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Arnold</td>
<td>4, 19, 27, 30, 33, 34, 35, 43, 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Joseph</td>
<td>34, 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William N.</td>
<td>31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winifred Juanita</td>
<td>34, 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOYNTON, Mary</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOYSE, Joanna</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRACKENBURY, Christopher Michael</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenneth</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRACKETT, Anthony</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRADSBURY, Thomas</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wyomond</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRADSTREET, Dorothy</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dudley</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>92, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon</td>
<td>91, 92, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symon</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRANSCOMB, Daniel Wayne</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert W.</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BREWER, Mary</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRITTINGHAM, Mary Clark</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROCHU, Frank</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROHARD, Aaron</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel Smyth</td>
<td>49, 50, 51, 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiden</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alice Angeline</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amos E.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur E.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara Ann</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beth</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Louise</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blanche</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charity Webb</td>
<td>49, 51, 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles C.</td>
<td>33, 52, 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Emory</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheryl Lynn</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Bell</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claude</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cora</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David William</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debbie</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diana</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dianne</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dwight J.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earl</td>
<td>67, 68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith Dell Branson</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliphis Hayden G.</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emma</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Patricia</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evalina</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evan George</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence E.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glenn</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glenn L</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Washington</td>
<td>49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 55, 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georgia Ann</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet Virginia (Hattie)</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen Elizabeth</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida Scharlotte</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabelle Jane</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivan Eugene</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Michael Wayne</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janet</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jediah</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jo Anna</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joan</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>48, 49, 52, 53, 55, 65, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Charles</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Colfax</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Floyd</td>
<td>15, 49, 52, 53, 55, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hayden</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Jr.</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Hamilton (Ham)</td>
<td>49, 52, 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Malcolm</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Maurice</td>
<td>52, 55, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>June</td>
<td>48, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lennie</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lester</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linda</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lloyd</td>
<td>49,51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lola</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loyd</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loyd Mortimer</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M.M., Jr.</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mabel Pearl</td>
<td>4, 33, 34, 43, 47, 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madelyn Grace</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madelyn Lea</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maes</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcella</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Virginia</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Alma</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Almeda</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ann</td>
<td>48, 49, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Max</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melva Leigh</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melvin Lloyd</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minter</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monica Joy</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monte</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morris</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mortimer</td>
<td>49, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mortimore Johnson</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Myrta Mae</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nimrod Garret</td>
<td>48, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norma</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norman</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omer</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pamela Joan</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul E.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Eugene</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paula</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph Cicero</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reba</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Malcolm</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robyn</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosalie</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosalie Maude</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roseanna</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosella</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ross</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth E.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth Ellen</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth Stevenson</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Matilda (Mattie)</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott Emory</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheryl</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smythe Dollison</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smythe Dollison, II</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steven L.</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan Dianne</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvannus</td>
<td>52, 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terry Ann</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Gerald</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tommy</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia Gayle</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>48, 49, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William C.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Gerold</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilma</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROWN, Clara</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cora Edith</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Edward</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kathryn Stacie</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BROWNE, Anne</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRUCE, Pauline</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRWT</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRYANT, Elizabeth</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRYDAIN</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BRYWLAIS</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUNKER, Martha</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURCHAM, Emmett</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ernest</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURDEK, Maryanne</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURGER, Paul</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURGESS, Ann</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURQUIST, Hannah Christina</td>
<td>144, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larson</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURR, Nathaniel</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, Ann Evelyn</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Sandra</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTTS, Andrew Jackson</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur</td>
<td>159, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arvilla</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin Cady</td>
<td>159, 160, 161, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavina</td>
<td>159, 160, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lula Edna</td>
<td>154, 155, 156, 159, 161, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ann</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>159, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sally Maria</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>159, 160, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truman</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Morris</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis Norris</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BYLEY, Mary</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

C

CAESAR, Augustus    106
CAID                103
CALCHWNYDD          103
CAMPBELL, Barbara Louise  41
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CAMERON, Beatrice Virginia</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doris Adele</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evan Norris</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANNEY, Thomas</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANTELOU, Millicent de.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William de.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAREY, Lydia</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARR, Sarah</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARROLL, Clara</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CARTER, Lieutenant</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CASTRICONE, Louise</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CASWALLON, King of Britain</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CATE, Hannah</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CASTER, Hamilton</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAUDLE, Anna</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hette</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inez Jane</td>
<td>4, 83, 84, 85, 146, 153, 155, 156, 157, 161, 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse</td>
<td>154, 155, 156, 167, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesse L</td>
<td>156, 157, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maggie</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mallie</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin Hiram</td>
<td>154, 155, 158, 159, 161, 167, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maude</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olive</td>
<td>154, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olive Edna</td>
<td>156, 161, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verda Marguerite</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CERAINF</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CERAINF FEDDW</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CERI, King of Britain</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHAMBERLIN, Margaret Angeline</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHANEY, Rebecca Sue</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARLEMAGNE, Emperor of the West</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARLES I, King of England</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARLES II, Emperor of the West</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARLES MARTEL, THE HAMMER, King of France</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHARRIE, James Michael</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHASE, Moses</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>111, 131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHATTAWAY, Blake Nelson</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dwight</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonny Jalaine</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHICESTER, Daniel</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>158, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHERYSER, John</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHURCH, Mary</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CHUTE, James</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLARK, Abigail</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arden</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betsey L.</td>
<td>80, 81, 83, 95, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Cyrus</td>
<td>3, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Hilton</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte Taylor</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dearborn</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>92, 93, 94, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fay</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanniel</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hattie M</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>94, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Adams</td>
<td>94, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>92, 93, 94, 95, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>92, 93, 94, 95, 122, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kendall Peabody</td>
<td>3, 94, 95, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa Jane</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Jennie</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Lane</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha (Polly)</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Hilton</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Molly)</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>92, 93, 94, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melissa</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nellie E.</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sachwell</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Adams</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLARKE, Mary</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLAYWELL, Leroy</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLEAVELAND, Moyses</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLEVELAND, Aaron</td>
<td>97, 98, 99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron Porter</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarissa</td>
<td>99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorcas</td>
<td>97, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enoch</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grover</td>
<td>96, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>96, 97, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horacio</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabell</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna</td>
<td>97, 99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>98, 99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>97, 98, 99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mehitable</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miriam</td>
<td>97, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>96, 97, 98, 99, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CLIFFORD, John</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COEL, King of Britain</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COFFEE, Tom</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLEY, Clarinda</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLLINS, Jane Kay</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLE, Alice</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLLINS, John Thomas</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLE, John</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLLINS, Jane Kay</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLE, John</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COLLINS, John</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONGROVE, Douglas Gary</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONNOR, Cornelius</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONRAD, Carol</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CURTIS, C.</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONWAY, Dorothy Marie</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONYERS, Elinor</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COOKERY, Hannah Long</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COOL, Esther</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COOPER, Lee Rubybe</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CORBET, Johanna</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CORBETT, Abraham</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CORBIN, Byron Eugene</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corwin</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COTTON, Seaborn</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COTTLE, Alice</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COX, John</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COX, John</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COXON, Mary</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COYMORE, Martha</td>
<td>137, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRAFT, Christopher</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRICKETT, Elias</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CROCKETT, John</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CUSHING, Daniel</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CUTLER, John</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CYDRUS, Cecilia</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CYMRYW</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DAGOBERT, King of the Franks</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DALTON, Mary</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DARBY, P.D</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DAVID I, King of Scotland</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DAVIDSON, John</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DAVIS, Annette</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DE GROFF, Uriah</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DE VAUGH, William</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEARBORN, Hannah</td>
<td>93, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DENISON, Daniel</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DENUNE, John B</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DERENBURGER, Carol Ruth</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DERIAR, Harriet N.</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEREK</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Samuel A .......................... 162
Sandusky .................................. 162
Sarah Jane .......................... 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 166
Stephen K .................................. 162
William H .................................. 162
DERING, Henry .......................... 111
DETTRICH, Barbara .......................... 42
DEVON, William .......................... 50
DICKINSON, George .......................... 102
James ........................................... 75, 101, 102, 103, 140
John ........................................... 102
Martha ........................................... 102
Mary ........................................... 75, 76, 101, 102, 103
Mercy ........................................... 102
Rebecca ........................................... 102
Samuel ........................................... 102
Sarah ........................................... 101, 102
Thomas ........................................... 101, 102
DILLION, James .......................... 39
DINGAD ........................................... 103
DINSMORE, Joel .......................... 100
DIXON, Charles Arthur .................. 61
James Evan ........................................... 61
Peggy Lou ........................................... 61
Ralph W ........................................... 61
Ralph William ........................................... 61
DODD, Alberta .......................... 143
DODGE, Alpheus .......................... 141
Elizabeth ........................................... 141
DOLES, Irma ........................................... 64
DOW, Ezekiel ........................................... 131
Henry ........................................... 119, 127
Mary ........................................... 75
Samuel ........................................... 134
DOWES, Franklin .......................... 31
Taylor ........................................... 31
Vinton ........................................... 31
DOWNING, Ann .......................... 92
Emanuel ........................................... 92
DRAKE, Abraham .......................... 131
Susanna ........................................... 134
DRESSER, John .......................... 102
DREW, Emma ........................................... 141
DRIGGS, Bess .......................... 63
DUDLEY, Abigail .......................... 107
Ann ........................................... 107, 108, 116
Anne ........................................... 92, 106, 108
Biley ........................................... 107, 113
Deborah ........................................... 106
Dorothy ........................................... 107
Elizabeth ........................................... 107, 113
James ........................................... 107
John ........................................... 107
Joseph ........................................... 107
Margaret ........................................... 107
Mary ........................................... 107
Mercy ........................................... 106
Patience ........................................... 106
Paul ........................................... 107
Rebecca ........................................... 107
Roger ........................................... 106
Sarah ........................................... 106, 113
Stephen ........................................... 107
Theophilus ........................................... 107
Thomas ........................................... 91, 92, 103, 106, 107, 108
Thomas, Jr ........................................... 106
Timothy ........................................... 108
DUNDON, James .......................... 144
Rosemary ........................................... 144
DUNHAM, John ........................................... 30
DUNSHEE, Robert .......................... 110
EAGER, James ........................................... 126
Zachariah ........................................... 125
EAMES, Henry ........................................... 126
EASTMAN, Abigail .......................... 109
Amos ........................................... 110
Amy ........................................... 110
Bathsheba ........................................... 110
Benjamin ........................................... 109
Calvin ........................................... 110
Chloe ........................................... 111
Cyprian ........................................... 110, 111
Elizabeth ........................................... 109
Enoch ........................................... 110
Ester ........................................... 110
Esther ........................................... 111
Hannah ........................................... 109
John ........................................... 108, 109, 110, 111
Jonathan ........................................... 109, 110, 111
Joseph ........................................... 108, 109, 132
Justin ........................................... 110, 111
Loftus ........................................... 111
Lucy ........................................... 111
Luther ........................................... 110
Lydia ........................................... 110
Mary ........................................... 109
Miriam ........................................... 109, 110
Nathaniel ........................................... 108, 109
Oliver ........................................... 110
Peter ........................................... 110
Philip ........................................... 108
Polly ........................................... 111
Roger ........................................... 108, 109, 110, 111, 120
Russell ........................................... 111
Ruth ........................................... 109
Samuel ........................................... 109
Sara ........................................... 111
Sarah ........................................... 109
Sarah R ........................................... 78, 79, 111
Stephen ........................................... 110
Thomas ........................................... 108, 109
Timothy ........................................... 108
Zachariah ........................................... 109
EATON, Martha ........................................... 131
ECKERMAN, Pauline ........................................... 60
EDGELL, Karen Sue 44
EDWARD THE ELDER, King of England 104
EDWARD THE GREAT, King of Britain 103
EDWARD III, King of England 106
EHLE, William 40
ELTHORP, Margaret 140
Sarah 139
ELIOTT, Reuben 59
EMERSON, Thomas 114
EMERY, Mary 136
Rebecca 132
ENIR FARDD 103
ENMONS, John 166
ENSIGN, Eliza 100
EVANS, Bettie Jane 42
Beverly 42
Bruce 42
Cathy 42
Clarence Russell 42
Clarence Russell, Jr. 42
Dale 42
David 42
Dawn 42
Dianne 42
Glenn Robert 42
James 42
Jenny Dell 42
Jimmie 42
Jimmie Franklin 42
Joanna June 42
John J.C 53
Larry 42
Marianne 42
Marty Jean 42
Maynard 42
Maynard William 42
Richard 42
Robert 42
Ronald 42
Sharon Kay 42
Stephen 117
Suzie 42
William 42
Isabella 83
Sadie 83
Sarah 83
FLOWERREE, Martha 58
William 58
FLYNN, Julia 141, 142
FOGG, Abner 131
Huldah 121
James 131
John 93
Samuel 127
Sarah 131
FOLLANSBEE, Anne 111
Francis 111
Hannah 111
Jane 111
Mary 111, 112, 130
Rebecca 111
Thomas 111, 112
FOLLETT, Abigail 136
Elizabeth 113
FOLSON, Ebenezer 132
John 112, 128
Samuel 131
Susannah 113
FONES, Elizabeth 137
FONT, Charles 60
Edith Rosamond 60
John Brough 60
Myrtle Lucille 60
FORCE, Eliza 160
FORTH, John 137
Mary 137
FRANCIS, Joan 105
Sir Robert 105
FRESE, Rachel Chase 136
FRENCH, Joe 50
William 136
FREY, Herman 39
Herman, Jr. 39
FRISSELL, Charles 42
Deborah Jo 42
Donald Eugene 42
John William 42
Robert Charles 42
Victoria Lynn 42
FRUM, Elinor 54
FULTZ, Jacob 48
G
GARLAND, John 131
Peter 134
GARNER, Joseph 92
GARNSY, Mary 158
GASKILL, Abel Riley 60
Alice 60
Barbara 63
Byron 60
Charles 63
Kathy .......................... 40
Lee .......................... 39
Lee Alan .......................... 40
Michael .......................... 40
Pam .......................... 40
Patricia .......................... 40
Rodney .......................... 40
Rosa .......................... 40
Russel .......................... 40
Russel, Jr. .......................... 40
Sharon .......................... 40
Wilbur .......................... 39
HALE, Sarah .......................... 115
HALEY, Carolyn .......................... 63
HALL, Joseph .......................... 116
Kinsley .......................... 107
Mercy .......................... 116
HAMER, John .......................... 61
HAMMIL, Etta Evaline .......................... 17
Hula Lillian .......................... 17
John Martin .......................... 17
HARCOURT, Alice .......................... 105
Sir John de .......................... 105
Sir Richard .......................... 105
Sir Thomas .......................... 105
Sir William .......................... 105
HARDESTY, Nina .......................... 40
HARDY, Samuel .......................... 107
HARRIMAN, Elizabeth .......................... 115
Margaret .......................... 115
HARRIS, Abel Brohard .......................... 62
Ann .......................... 62
Carol .......................... 62
Gould .......................... 62
Harry .......................... 62
Henry .......................... 62
Johannas W. .......................... 51
John Otis .......................... 62
Lennie Leota Florence .......................... 62
Lester .......................... 62
Lester Gould .......................... 62
Lillian .......................... 62
Mae .......................... 62
Nancy Alice .......................... 17
Orville Lytle .......................... 62
Philip Lee .......................... 62
Robert Gould .......................... 62
Sarah .......................... 166
Thomas Johannas .......................... 62
Virginia .......................... 62
Wilson .......................... 62
HARTSHORN, Abigail .......................... 140
HASELTINE, Mary .......................... 140
Nathaniel .......................... 131
HEARDE, Rebecca .......................... 115
HEARDS, John Howard .......................... 60
HELE, Hannah .......................... 109
HELDMAN, Katherine Darlene .......................... 44
HELLER, Rosemary .......................... 156
William .......................... 156
HENDERSON,ester .......................... 62
HENRY I, Emperor of Germany .......................... 105
HENRY I, King of France .......................... 105, 106
HENRY IV, King of England .......................... 106
HENRY V, King of England .......................... 72
HENRY VIII, King of England .......................... 72
HENRY, Lord of Newton .......................... 57
HERBERT II, Count of Vermandois .......................... 105
HERBERT III, Count of Vermandois .......................... 105
HERBERT IV, Count of Vermandois .......................... 105
HERISTAL, Pepin d' .......................... 104
HERSEY, Elizabeth .......................... 113
HETON, Sir Alan .......................... 57
Mary .......................... 57
HEYDT, Hans Jost .......................... 28
HICKMAN, Brian Edward .......................... 42
Caroll Denver .......................... 41
Charles David .......................... 41
Cheryl Faye .......................... 41
Darrell William .......................... 41
Darrell William, Jr. .......................... 41
Davin .......................... 42
Deborah June .......................... 41
Debra Lynn .......................... 41
Don Paul .......................... 41
Gary Arnold .......................... 41
Gertrude .......................... 40
Hannah .......................... 50
Harlan Edward .......................... 41
Harve Edward .......................... 41
James Neil .......................... 42
Janice Sue .......................... 41
John Riley .......................... 41
John Wayne .......................... 42
Joyce Ann .......................... 41
Julia Lee .......................... 41
Kenneth Harold .......................... 42
Kenneth Maynard .......................... 42
Kevin Dwight .......................... 42
Lisa Ann .......................... 42
Lisa Gretchen .......................... 41
Lora Mae .......................... 42
Mark Anthony .......................... 41
Maxine A. .......................... 41
Melvin Martin .......................... 41
Michael Joseph .......................... 41
Morris B. .......................... 42
Morris Garfield .......................... 40
Nancy Eileen .......................... 41
Patricia Dawn .......................... 42
Peggy Sue .......................... 42
Phillip Eugene .......................... 41
Rebecca Lynn .......................... 41
180
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Roy Dale</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruby M</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharon Kay</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelba Dawn</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tammi Lynn</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiffany Vonne</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wendy Brook</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HILDERIC, King of the Franks</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HILLES, Thomasina</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HILTON, Ann</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betsey</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridget</td>
<td>113,116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>94, 115, 116, 117, 118, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dudley</td>
<td>116, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>108, 115, 116, 117, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Dearborn</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>116, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>116, 117, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, Jr</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>116, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly</td>
<td>94, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>116, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>116, 117, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sobriety</td>
<td>116, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>115, 116, 117, 118, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William de</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winthrop</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HITE, Mary</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOFFEE, Dayton W</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOISINGTON, Bradley Edward</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Eugene</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Eugene, Jr</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOLMES, Leland Ward</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOOKE, William</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOPKINS, Mark</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HORTON, Thomas</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOW, Patience</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HOWE, Harold</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold Allen</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna Ruth</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joyce Lee</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUBBARD, John</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUDSON, Mary</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUGH THE GREAT, Duke of France</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUGHES, Barnett</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roseanne</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUNT, Ann</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>139, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUSSEY, Christopher</td>
<td>90, 118, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>118, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>119, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theodate</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUSTON, Eugene</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenneth Eugene</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scot</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUTCHINS, Elizabeth</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HUTCHINSON, Anne</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mona Maude</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IDWAL</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGALLS, Lydia</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISAMAN, George Allen</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Elizabeth</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymond</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ITHEL</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ITHON</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACKSON, Margaret L</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES, Benjamin</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jabez</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>119, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JARVIS, Blanch Ruth</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAYCOX, Daniel</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JELLEY, Charles</td>
<td>55, 56, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza Ellen</td>
<td>52, 53, 55, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JENKINS, Barbara Ann</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEWETT, Jeremiah</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOBSON, John</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOHN, King of England</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOHNSON, Anthony</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary E</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JONES, Anna</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Frances</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evelyn</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Royce</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
JORDAN, Mary ............................................. 120
JOSE, Hannah ............................................ 116
JOSLIN, Nathaniel ........................................ 124
JUENGER, Edlyn ........................................... 40
               Michelle Lee ................................ 40
               Tammy ......................................... 40

K
KARDONSKY, Rita .......................................... 21
KATHERINE, Queen of England .......................... 72
KAY, Mary .................................................. 58
               Robert ........................................... 58
KEAYNE, Benjamin ......................................... 106
KELLOGG, Abigail ......................................... 165
               Anna .............................................. 166
               Asahel ............................................ 165
               Chloe ............................................. 166
               Daniel ............................................ 164, 165, 166
               Ebenezer ......................................... 165
               Edward ............................................ 164
               Elizabeth .......................................... 162, 164, 165, 166
               Enoch .............................................. 165, 166
               Ephraim ............................................ 165
               Harriet ............................................. 166
               Hiram .............................................. 166
               Joanna .............................................. 164
               John ................................................ 164
               John Calvin ........................................ 166
               Jonathan ........................................... 158, 165, 166
               Joseph .............................................. 164, 165, 166
               Martin ............................................. 164
               Nathaniel ........................................... 164, 165
               Nicholas ............................................ 164
               Phillipe ............................................. 164
               Prudence ............................................. 166
               Rozetta .............................................. 166
               Samuel .............................................. 164
               Sandusky Miller .................................... 166
               Sarah ................................................ 164, 166
               Stephen ............................................. 165, 166
               Susanna .............................................. 166
               Thomas .............................................. 164
               KELLY, Nan ........................................... 62
               KEMPER, Maebelle ................................... 43
               KENSILL, Glenn ..................................... 63
               KENTFIELD, Fufus .................................. 76
               KIMBALL, Hannah .................................... 109, 120
               Henry ................................................. 120
               John .................................................. 109, 120
               Karen Sue .......................................... 144
               Kristine Ann ........................................ 144
               Mark .................................................. 144
               Marsha ................................................. 144
               Porter ................................................ 117
               Randall Clay .................................... 144
               Richard ............................................. 119, 120
               Robert Clay ......................................... 144
               KING, Charles Leach ................................ 63
               Dunkle ................................................. 63

KNEALE, Arthur L ....................................... 142
KNOWLES, Elizabeth ..................................... 158

L
LA PIANA, David Goodell ................................ 142
               Jeffrey Rauber ..................................... 142
               Joan Marie .......................................... 142
               John .................................................. 142
               John C ............................................... 142
               Julie Ann ............................................ 142
               Mark Spencer ....................................... 142
LA ZOUCHE, Baron Alan ................................ 105
               Eleanor .............................................. 105
               Eudo .................................................. 105
LAKER, Thomas ........................................... 163
LAMPHIEAR, Ambrose ................................... 167
               Caroline ............................................ 167
               Charles .............................................. 167
               John .................................................. 167
               Lois ................................................... 167
               Luce (Lucy) .......................................... 167
               Myron ................................................ 167
               Nancy .................................................. 167
               Norman .............................................. 167
               Olive ............................................... 167
               William ............................................. 167
LAMPHIERE, Olive ........................................ 154
LANE, Abigail ............................................. 120, 121
               Anne ................................................. 121
               Bathsheba .......................................... 94, 121, 122
               Ebenezer ............................................ 121
               Elizabeth ............................................ 120, 121
               Isaiah ............................................... 121
               Jabez ............................................... 122
               Jeremiah ............................................ 121
               John ................................................. 120, 121
               John D ............................................... 39
               Joshua ............................................... 120, 121, 122, 131
               Josiah ............................................... 121
               Martha .............................................. 122
               Mary .................................................. 121
               Samuel .............................................. 94, 119, 121, 122
               Sarah ............................................... 120, 121, 122
               Susannah ............................................ 122
               Thomas .............................................. 121
               William ............................................. 120, 121, 122
               LANGLEY, Abel ...................................... 101
               LARABEE, Melissa L ................................ 3, 95
               LARKIN, Edward ..................................... 122, 125
               Elizabeth ............................................ 122, 125
               Hannah .............................................. 122
               Joanna ............................................... 122
               John .................................................. 122
               Sarah ................................................. 122
               Thomas .............................................. 122
               LATMAN, E .............................................. 39
               LEACH, Arthur B ..................................... 51, 52, 55, 63
               Arthur Bigby ........................................ 63
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MATHEWS, John</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MATOON, Richard</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MATTHEWS, Samuel</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MATTOON, Mary</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MAXWELL, Elizabeth</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kathryn</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mack</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph, Jr.</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC CLAIN, W.W</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC COY, Dwayne</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micah</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicka</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tammy</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC DANIEL, Uriah</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC DANIELS, Barbara</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanley</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC GOON, Edith Laura</td>
<td>143,144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC KAY, Joseph</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC NEAL, Earl</td>
<td>31,39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MC WATTY, Andrew</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Della Mary</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MEAKINS, Hannah</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MERE, Margaret</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MEIRION</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MERIC, King of Britain</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MERRILL, Nathaniel</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MICKEY, Ezra</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIDDAGH, Eleanor</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MILLER, Sarah</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MINGAY, Jeffrey</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MITCHELL, Sarah</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MODISSETT, Dorcas</td>
<td>52,63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOORE, Ruth</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MORRELL, Sarah</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MORRIS, Linda</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prudence</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MORISON, George</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MURPHY, Mary</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NICHOLS, Rachel</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NICHOLAS, Judge</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NIXON, Betty</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NORRIS, Nicholas</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NURSE, Mehitable</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NUTT, Art</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**N**

NASOM, Shuah 129
NAY, Hannah 129
NEFF, Margaret Scobee 67
NEIGHBORS, Hazel 61
NELSON, Martha 102
Rosamur 110
Rosanna 110
Ruth 102
NEWTON, Aaron 126
Abraham 126
Amos 126
Asa 126
Benjamin 126
Daniel 124,125
Deliverence 126
Elizabeth 125
Ephraim 126
Eunice 126
Experience 126
Grace 126
Hannah 126
Isaac 75,124,125
James 126
Jezziah 126
John 122,124,125,126,127
Joseph 125
Mary 76,125,126,127
Moses 125
Oliver 126
Patience 126
Phinah 126
Phoebe 76
Rachel 126
Rebecca 125
Richard 124,125,126,127
Ruth 126
Samuel 125
Sarah 125,126
Stephen 76,126,127,139
Uriah 126
Zachariah 125

**NICHOLS, Judge** 106
**NICHOLS, Rachel** 140
**NIXON, Betty** 29
**NORRIS, Nicholas** 101
**NURSE, Mehitable** 75
**NUTT, Art** 63
Arthur .......................... 63
Dorothy .......................... 63
Virginia .......................... 63

O
ODELL, Thomas .................. 132
ODO, Count of Orleans ........... 104
ORMSBY, Gideon ................ 110
OSGOOD, Christopher .......... 73
OTHO, Count of Vermandois ..... 105
OTT, Wilbur ...................... 40
OTTERBY, Irene .................. 60
OWENS, James ................... 43
Ricky Lee ........................ 43
OYER, Larry ...................... 64
Marianne Yvette ................. 64
Michael Anthony ................ 64
Robert ......................... 64
William ....................... 64

P
PAGE, Bethia .................... 127
Christopher ..................... 127
Francis .......................... 127
Hannah .......................... 127
John ............................. 127
Margaret ........................ 127
Mary ....................... 127, 128, 131
Rebecca ......................... 127
Robert ......................... 127, 128
Stephen ......................... 127
Susanna ......................... 127
Theodate ....................... 127
Thomas ......................... 119, 127, 128

PAINE, Richard .................. 134
PALMER, Christopher .......... 116
Elizabeth ....................... 89
Gregory .......................... 17
Helen Elaine ..................... 14, 16, 17
Howard Thomas ................ 17
James ............................ 17
James Gregory .................. 17
John Thomas .................... 17
Linda Kay ....................... 17

PAOL III, THE GREAT, Count of Vermandois 105
PARKER, Esther .................. 76
Ruel ............................. 79, 83, 95, 135
PARKHURST, Hannah .......... 126
PARSONS, Mary ................... 143
PATRICK, Earl of Dunbar ..... 57
PATTERSON, Eric ............... 144
PATTISON, Frank ................ 159, 161
Lucille .......................... 162
PEARSON, Daniel ............... 102, 140
PECK, Robert .................... 112, 116
PENN, Robert .................... 86
William ....................... 86
PENTACOST, John ............... 122

PEREDUR ........................ 103
PEPIN THE SHORT, King of France 104
PERKINS, Abigail .............. 128
Abraham ......................... 128, 129
Betsey ........................... 121
David ........................... 128, 129
Elizabeth ....................... 129
Hannah .......................... 129
Humphrey ....................... 128
James ........................... 101, 128, 129, 131
Jonathan ....................... 128
Luke ............................. 128
Lydia ............................ 129
Mary ............................ 128, 129, 134
Moses ........................... 129
Sarah ........................... 121, 128
Timothy ......................... 128
PEYTON, Roberta Jean ......... 44
PFLEUGER, Henry Gerhardt ...... 23, 36
PHARAMOND, King of the Franks 104
PHILBRICK, Elizabeth ........ 131
PHILBROOK, Joseph ............. 129
PHILLIPS, Samuel ................ 139
PHIPS, Sir William ............. 91
PICKENS, Florence ............. 62
Nellie Ann ....................... 62
Samuel R ......................... 62
PIERCE, Hester ................. 123
John ............................. 123
Joshua .......................... 130
PIERSON, Abraham .......... 158
Susanna ......................... 158
PIKE, Ann ....................... 129
Dorothy ......................... 129, 130
Elizabeth ....................... 130
Hannah ......................... 89, 117, 130
Israel .......................... 129
John ............................. 129, 130
Mary ............................ 130
Moses ........................... 130
Robert ......................... 112, 113, 117, 129, 130, 133
Sarah ........................... 130
PLATTS, Elizabeth .......... 102
PLUMMER, Benjamin .......... 139
POE, Eleanor Ann .............. 65
POLLY, George .................. 96
PORTER, Aaron ................ 99
Elizabeth ....................... 76
Joanna ........................... 99
POST, Lydia ..................... 166
POWELL, Benjamin .......... 56
Burr ............................. 48, 56
Charlotte ....................... 54, 56
Elenor ........................... 56
Elizabeth ....................... 49, 56
Henry ............................ 56, 59
Margaret (Patsy) ............. 56
Nancy .......................... 56
Peggy .......................... 29
Ralph ........................................... 56
Reuben ....................................... 54, 56
Sarah ......................................... 56
William ....................................... 56
PRATT, Olive .................................. 166
PREBLE, Jemima Storer ...................... 113
PRESCOTT, Sabrina ........................... 94
PRESLEY, Brenda .............................. 43
PUCKERTON, J.M .............................. 52, 53
PUGH, Anna .................................... 30
PUREFROY, Edward ........................... 105
Mary ............................................ 106

Q
QUARLES, William ................................ 102
QUINCY, Elena de .............................. 105
Roger de ....................................... 105
Saler de, Earl of Winchester ................. 105

R
RANDALL, Mary .................................. 48
RAPF, Donald .................................... 40
Donna ........................................... 40
Donnie .......................................... 40
RAUBER, Alma ................................... 142
RAWLINGS, William ............................ 59
RAWLINS, Thomas .............................. 101
RAY, George .................................... 95
REDD, Carl ....................................... 64
Carl Alex, Jr. .................................... 64
Douglas Arthur .................................. 64
Jeffrey .......................................... 64
Rebecca Susan .................................. 64
REED, Michael G ............................... 52
REINALD, Count of Bar ....................... 105
REMY, Dale ..................................... 64
RHUN ........................................... 103
RICE, Simon .................................... 126
RICHARD II, King of England ............... 72
RICHARDS, William ............................ 91
RICHARDSON, Dorothy Mae .................. 65
Harvey .......................................... 79
RILEY, Electa Jane Lowther ................. 51, 60
George S ........................................ 50
ROBERDS, Sarah ............................... 75
ROBERTS, Jonathan ............................ 75
ROBIE, Abigail ................................... 131
Bathsheba ...................................... 121, 131
Bethia ........................................... 131
Deliverance ..................................... 131
Elizabeth ........................................ 131
Hannah ......................................... 131
Henry ........................................... 130, 131
Huldah .......................................... 131
Icabod .......................................... 131
John ............................................. 121, 131
Judith ......................................... 131
Mary ............................................ 131
Ruth ............................................ 131
Samuel .......................................... 121, 128, 131
Sarah .......................................... 131
Theodate ....................................... 131
Thomas ......................................... 130, 131
ROGERS, George ............................... 91
ROLFE, Ezra ..................................... 111
ROLLINGS, Joshua ............................. 93
Paul ............................................ 93
ROLLINS, Jonathan ............................ 93
Mary ............................................ 127
ROVANG, Nancy ................................ 146
RUDD, Mary .................................... 110
RUNDLETT, Charles ............................ 93
Mary ............................................ 93
RUNDLETT, Charles ............................ 132

S
ST. ARNOLPH, Bishop of Metz ................ 104
ST. CLAIR, Edith ............................... 105
Thomas .......................................... 105
SALLOW, Ebenezer ............................. 117
SALMON, Kizzie Jane .......................... 17
SALVATORE, Albert ............................ 43
SAMPLES, Roger ................................ 64
SANBORN, John ................................ 127, 131
Mary ............................................ 121
SANDERS, John .................................. 129
Sarah ........................................... 129, 130
SATCHELL, Mary ................................ 132
SAUNDERS, John ................................ 108
SAVAGE, Dorothy ............................... 57, 58
SAVOY, Oda de .................................. 104
SCHLEGEL, Mark ............................... 64
SCHMIDT, Bea ................................... 62
Patricia Ann .................................... 144
SCHWIEWETZ, Jean Elizabeth ............... 39
Whitney ......................................... 39
SCOBEE, Robert ................................ 48
SCOTT, Amos ..................................... 110
Ursula ........................................... 119
SCOVILLE, Ben ................................... 167
Nancy ............................................ 167
SCRIBNER, Susannah ........................... 132
SCYDRUS, Harriet .............................. 32, 33
SEABOLT, Hannah ............................. 166
SELBY, Jane ..................................... 57
John ............................................. 57
SELYS HEN ..................................... 103
SEONY, Nancy ................................... 29
SEWALL, Edward ............................... 115
Samuel .......................................... 139
Susannah ....................................... 99
SHAPLEIGH, Catherine ....................... 115
SHAKESPEARE, William ........................ 72
SHATSWELL, Mary .............................. 93
SHATTUCK, Susanna ............................ 124, 126
William ........................................ 124
SHAW, Jonathan ............................... 121
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SHEARER, Helena</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHEED, Sebra</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHEAR, Adela</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHINGLETON, Geremiah</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHUMWAY, Levi</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SHYERICK, George</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SIGERUS, King of the Franks</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SIMMONS, John</td>
<td>116, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SIENAIR, Mary M</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tillie</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SISERS, Andrea Lynn</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David William</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kimberly</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephanie Michelle</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKEENS, Evelyn Mae</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SLATER, Thomas E</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SLAUSON, Sarah</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SLOTWINI, Walter</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SMART, Benjamin</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SMITH, Abigail</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>93, 132, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comfort</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>119, 126, 132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Gordon</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>93, 115, 132, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patience</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophilus</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winfred</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zebulon, Jr.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SNYDER, Gertrude</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SOANE, Elizabeth</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SOLEXCA, Sophia</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SORRES, Jess Ervin</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jessie Obadiah</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lillian Virginia</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Franklin</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPELLMAN, Roger Allen</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger Allan, Jr.</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPENCER, Carol Ann</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas J</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPRINGER, Lydia</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STACKPOLE, Sarah</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STAGG, Anna</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STALLION, Mary</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STANION, Mary</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STARR, Paggy</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STEINBAK, Matthew Paul</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Allen</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STEPLETON, Dawn Ann</td>
<td>18, 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linda</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marion Franklin, Jr.</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STEVENS, Elizabeth</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STOCKBRIDGE, John</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STOCKMAN, Elizabeth</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STONE, Daniel</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STOW, Mary</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STRATTON, Samuel</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STRAYER, Genevieve Elizabeth</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valentine E</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>STROTHER, Alandel</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betsy</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enoch</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>French</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>58, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>57, 58, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lancelot</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucinda</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Polly)</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reuben</td>
<td>58, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>58, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>56, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanah</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Thomas</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas B</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>57, 58, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Jr.</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SULLIVAN, Clara</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lillie Bell</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SULTOR, Ella</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SUNNO, King of the Franks</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWAIN, William</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWEET, Virginia Born</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWETT, John</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWIFT, Martha</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SYMONDS, John</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAINTOR, Johanna</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAIT, Carolyn</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TATE, Barbara Ann</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy Ruth</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Dundon</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William B</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Howard</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAYLOR, Anthony</td>
<td>133, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah</td>
<td>93, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>114, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>93, 129, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TENNANT, Mary Elizabeth</td>
<td>55, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TERRY, Abigail</td>
<td>164, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TEUGED</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THACKER, Glendon</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THING, Deborah</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THOMAS, Amelia</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THOMPSON, Joseph</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THORNE, Susannah</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THORNTON, Margaret</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>THURINGIA, Basina de</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TILTON, Abigail</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TIMINS, Collie</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TONANTIUS, Ferreolus</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTTING, Charlotte Louise</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TOTTEN, Floyd K</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TREWORGE, James</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TRUJILLO, Jeanne Mary</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TUPPER, General</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TURLOAR, Tamasin</td>
<td>75, 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TURNER, Gerald Duane</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kathleen</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kimri Lynn</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Brian</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TURRELL, Betsy</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pamela Ann</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronald</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sally</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Todd</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TYLER, Virginia</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TYNDAL, John</td>
<td>137, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TYNG, Mercy</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UHL, Warren Paul</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>URBAS, Adolph M</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VALICE, Tobert</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VAN BIBBER, Ronald</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Dwayne</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VEASEY, George</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VERMANDOIS, Isabel de</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VEXIN, Adela de</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VINEY, Christine</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VITTUM, William</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WADE, Nathaniel</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WADLEY, Paul Frederick</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughan</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAKEMAN, Samuel</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WALL, James</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WALLACE, Elizabeth Colleen</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott Douglas</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stan</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WALLS, Robert Stanley</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WALTER, King of the Franks</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WARD, Daniel</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WARBEL, George Lester, Jr.</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Bryson</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bruce</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patriciia Leanne</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WARREN, Grace</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosella</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WASHINGTON, George</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WATERS, Abigail</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WATTS, John</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAUGH, Cora Margaret</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAYNE, Anthony</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WEARE, Christina</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WEBSTER, Elizabeth</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margery</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ophelia</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WELCH, David Arnold</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold Thornton, Jr.</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold Thornton, III</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Arnold</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WELLS, Talma</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WENDLING, Jo.</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WENTWORTH, Samuel</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHIPPLE, John</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHITE, Anna</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayrum</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHITING, Joseph</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katherine</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WICKER, Betsey</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betsey L</td>
<td>3, 95, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarissa</td>
<td>83, 95, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>95, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick G.</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Compton</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerome</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah</td>
<td>95, 101, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lorinda</td>
<td>95, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WICKLINE, James Richard</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther, Jr.</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WIESMAN, Ada Ruth</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace W.</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanda</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WIGGIN, Abigail</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>92, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradstreet</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Andrew</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>135, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILEY, Melissa</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russel Joe</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tommy</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILFORD, Mary</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR</td>
<td>72, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAM THE LION, King of Scotland</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAMS, Jacque</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAMSON, Betsey Gail</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blake A</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith Rae</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth Dorraine</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILSEY, Belle</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILSON, Ann</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorcas</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>40, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnny</td>
<td>44, 45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Lou</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nancy</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WING, John</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINGATE, John</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINN, Ann</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINSOR, Joshua</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINTHROP, Adam</td>
<td>137, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deane</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forth</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>108, 107, 135, 137, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>107, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>137, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WITT, David</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>138, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>126, 138, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>76, 126, 138, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOLF, Edward Manning</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick Tate</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guy Allen</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Blake</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Leroy</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOLFORD, Ruby</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOOD, Ann</td>
<td>139, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer</td>
<td>110, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>110, 139, 140, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>50, 75, 102, 118, 139, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mehitable</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>30, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>102, 139, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOODBRIDGE, John</td>
<td>92, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOODDAM, Mary</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOODS, John</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WOOLF, Andrew</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WORCHESTER, Susanna</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WORLEY, Margaret</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretta Jane</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WORTMAN, Anthony Todd</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dale V.</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>H. Verne</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryan Scott</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WYATT, Mary</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WYETH, Humphrey</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WYLLYS, Samuel</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WYMAN, Betty</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Y</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>YALE, Standley</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>YERIAN, Daniel</td>
<td>55, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>55, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>55, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sam</td>
<td>55, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>55, 56, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>YORKE, Dorothy</td>
<td>106, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>YOST, Cecelia</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>YOUNG, Rose</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZWIERS, John C.</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>